

---

---

# THE POETRY CURE

A POCKET MEDICINE  
CHEST OF VERSE

COMPOUNDED BY

ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

*Author of "Scum o' the Earth," "Magic Flame," "Fiddler's Luck," "The Joyful Heart," etc. Editor of "Our American Holidays" series, and  
"Through Italy with the Poets."*



NEW YORK  
DODD, MEAD AND COMPANY

1925

---

---



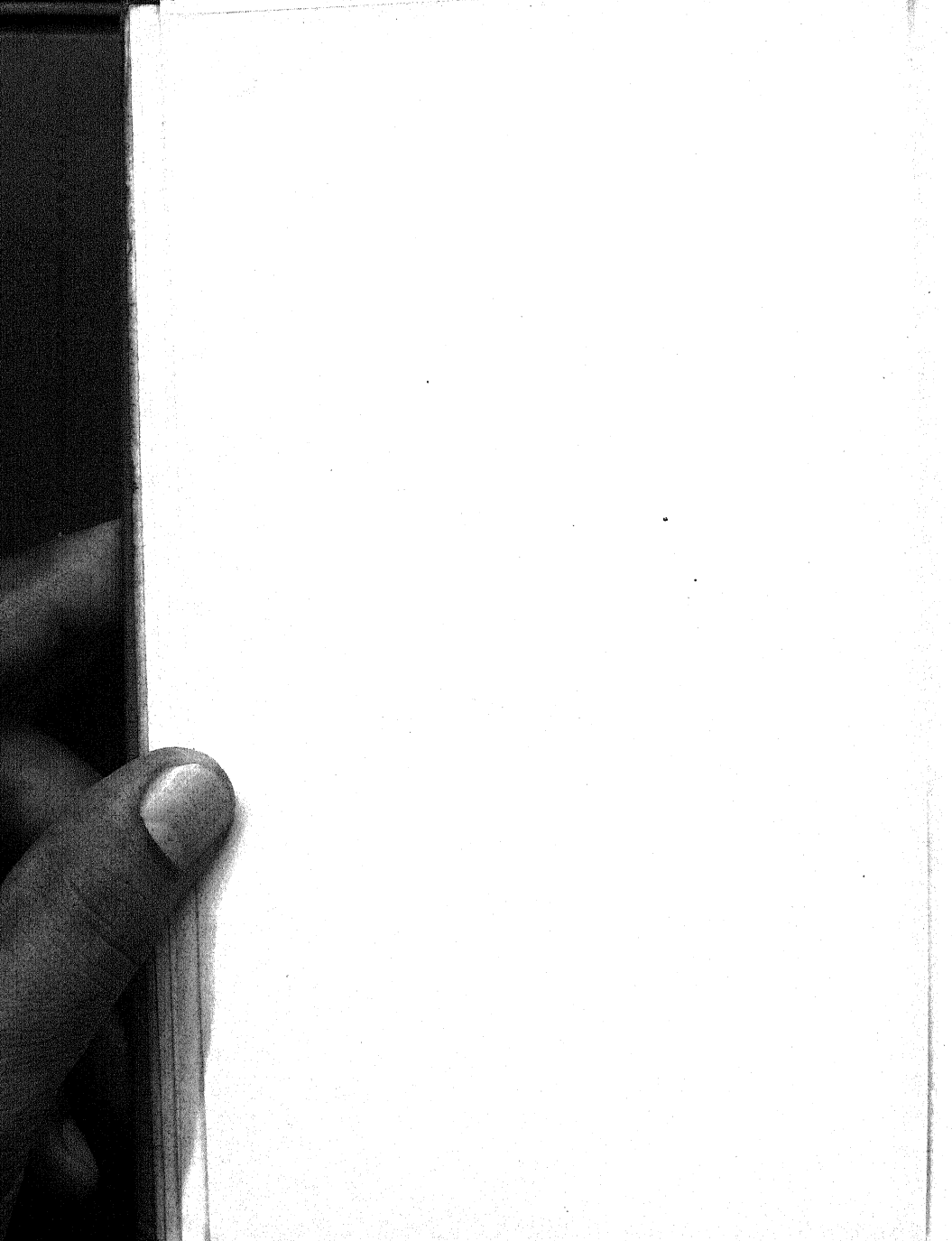
COPYRIGHT, 1925  
By ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

Published, October, 1925  
Second Printing, December, 1925  
Third Printing, January, 1926

PRINTED IN U. S. A.

THE VAIL-BALLOU PRESS  
BINGHAMTON AND NEW YORK

*To the noble army of*  
CREATIVE LIBRARIANS  
PRACTITIONERS ALL—  
CONSCIOUSLY OR UNCONSCIOUSLY—  
OF THE POETRY CURE  
THIS BOOK  
IS RESPECTFULLY AND CORDIALLY  
DEDICATED



## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

For their courteous permission to reprint copyrighted poems included in this volume, thanks are due to the following publishers (alphabetically listed):

D. APPLETON & Co.: "Spring Ode" from NOAH AN' JONAH AN' CAP'N JOHN SMITH, by Don Marquis.

BONI & LIVERIGHT: "The Madman" and "Rufus Prays" from DUBLIN DAYS, by L. A. G. Strong.

BOWES & BOWES: "A Sonnet" from LAPSUS CALAMI AND OTHER VERSES, by James Kenneth Stephen.

PETER G. BOYLE: "A California Vignette," "Not Our Good Luck," "Salmon Fishing," "Suicide's Stone," "From Tamar" and "To the Stone Cutters" from TAMAR, by Robinson Jeffers.

JONATHAN CAPE LTD.: "Ale," "Leisure," "Sadness and Joy," and "Songs of Joy" from COLLECTED POEMS, by William H. Davies.

W. B. CONKEY COMPANY: "The World's Need" from PICKED POEMS, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox.

THOMAS Y. CROWELL & Co.: "Communion," "Sleep" and "The Soldier" from COLLECTED POEMS, by Sophie Jewett.

GEORGE H. DORAN Co.: "From Sleep" and "Verification" from PARSON'S PLEASURE, by Christopher Morley. "A Prayer for the Old Courage" from A WORLD OF WINDOWS, by Charles Hanson Towne, copyrighted by George H. Doran Company, 1919.

DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY: "The Rich Man" and "Villanelle With Stevenson's Assistance" from TOBOGGANING ON PARNASSUS, by Franklin P. Adams. "Flood Tide" and "Ladders Through the Blue" from

LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE, by Hermann Hagedorn, copyrighted 1925. "The Man With the Hoe" from THE MAN WITH THE HOE, "Outwitted" and "Victory in Defeat" from THE SHOES OF HAPPINESS, by Edwin Markham. "Unrest" by Don Marquis.

DUFFIELD & Co.: "Dedication" from COLLECTED POEMS, by John Erskine. "At the End of the Day" from ALONG THE TRAIL, by Richard Hovey.

E. P. DUTTON & Co.: "The Spark" from THE COAT WITHOUT A SEAM, by Helen Gray Cone. "Measure Me, Sky!" from A CANOPIC JAR, by Leonora Speyer. "Creeds" from LANTERNS IN GETHSEMANE, by Willard Wattles.

FUNK & WAGNALLS Co.: "From Town Pictures" from BROADCAST, by Ernest Crosby.

PAUL ELDER & Co.: "Sonnet" from SONNETS OF SPINSTERHOOD, by Snow Longley.

HARCOURT, BRACE & Co., Inc.: "Spratt vs. Spratt" from "—AND OTHER POEMS," "Prayer" and "Voices" from CHALLENGE, by Louis Untermeyer, by permission of Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc., holders of the copyright. "The Recompense" from THE CONTEMPLATIVE QUARRY, by Anna Wickham, copyrighted 1921 by Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc. "Bells in the Rain" from NETS TO CATCH THE WIND, by Elinor Wylie, copyrighted 1921 by Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc.

HARPER & BROTHERS: "Strictly Germ-Proof" from THE LAUGHING MUSE, by Arthur Guitermann. "First Fig" from A FEW FIGS FROM THISTLES, by Edna St. Vincent Millay, copyrighted 1922 by Edna St. Vincent Millay.

HARR WAGNER PUBLISHING Co.: "Byron" from SONGS OF THE SIERRAS, VOL. II, "Columbus" and "For Those Who Fail" from INTRODUCTION AND AUTOBIOGRAPHY, VOL. I, by Joaquin Miller.

HENRY HOLT AND COMPANY: "An Air of Coolness Plays Upon His Face," "The Anodyne," "For Sleep When Overtired or Worried," "O Altitude!" and "To Safeguard the Heart from Hardness," from FELLOW CAPTAINS, by Sarah N. Cleghorn. "A Child's Song Overheard" from WILDERNESS SONGS, by Grace Hazard Conkling. "The Tuft of Flowers" from A BOY'S WILL, by Robert Frost. "Joy" and "They Will Say" from CHICAGO POEMS, by Carl Sandburg. "The Factories" from THE FACTORIES, by Margaret Widdemer.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY: "Enamoured Architect of Airy Rhyme" from POEMS, by Thomas Bailey Aldrich. "The Pool of Sleep" from POEMS BY ARLO BATES, by Arlo Bates. "Gladness"; and "So I May Feel the Hand of God" from ROSE O' THE WIND, by Anna Hempstead Branch. "Waiting," by John Burroughs. "The Hill-born" from IN THE HIGH HILLS, by Maxwell Struthers Burt. "The Flower Factory" from THE RIDE HOME, by Florence Wilkinson Evans. "Doves," "The Kings" and "The Wild Ride" from HAPPY ENDING, by Louise Imogen Guiney. "Discovery," by Hermann Hagedorn. "Pandora's Song" from THE FIRE BRINGER, by William Vaughn Moody. "The Riderless Horse" and "Ecstasy" from MOTHERS AND MEN, by Harold Trowbridge Pulsifer. "The Secret" from THE LIFTED CUP and "My Wage" from THE DOOR OF DREAMS, by Jessie B. Rittenhouse. "Scum o' the Earth" and "Harvest" from MAGIC FLAME, by Robert Haven Schauffler. "Sursum Corda," by Edith M. Thomas.

MITCHELL KENNERLEY: "Compensation" and "One Fight More," from THE EARTH CRY, by Theodosia Garrison.

LIFE PUBLISHING CO.: "Advice to Worriers," by George Kaupman; "Epitaph for Any New Yorker," by Christopher Morley; "Song of the Open Country," by

Dorothy Parker; all from POEMS FROM LIFE, 1923. LITTLE, BROWN AND COMPANY: "My Nosegays are for Captives," "Simplicity," "I'm Nobody!" and "Morning" by Emily Dickinson.

LONGMANS, GREEN & Co.: "The Pillar of Cloud," by John Henry, Cardinal Newman. "One in the Infinite," by George Francis Savage-Armstrong. "The Optimist" from THE BIRD BRIDE, by Graham R. Tomson.

THE MACMILLAN COMPANY: "For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth," from SELECTED POEMS OF LAWRENCE BINYON, by Lawrence Binyon. "From The Deep" from POEMS, by Gladys Cromwell. "God's Pity" from THE GARDEN OF THE WEST, by Louise Driscoll. "Epitaph for a Poet" from SKYLINES AND HORIZONS, by DuBose Heyward. "The Bells of Heaven," by Ralph Hodgson. "Laugh and Be Merry" from COLLECTED POEMS, by John Masefield. "Let me Live Out My Years" from THE QUEST, by John G. Neihardt. "From Captain Craig" from COLLECTED POEMS, by Edwin Arlington Robinson. "Lessons" from LOVE SONGS, by Sara Teasdale. "Before Dawn in the Wood," by Marguerite Wilkinson. "Into the Twilight," "The Lake Isle of Innisfree," "An Old Song Resung" and "When You are Old" from COLLECTED POEMS; "To a Friend Whose Work Has Come to Nothing" and "To His Heart, Bidding It Have no Fear" from LATER POEMS; by William Butler Yeats.

ROBERT MCBRIDE & Co.: "The Night," from SONGS AND VERSE, by Hilaire Belloc.

MCCLELLAND AND STEWART LIMITED: "Idle to Grieve" and "A Road Song," from BEAUTY AND LIFE; "An August Mood," and "Be Strong!" by Duncan Campbell Scott

THOMAS BIRD MOSHER: "Heroism," "A Little Song

of Life" and "Tears," from A WAYSIDE HARP, by Lizette Woodworth Reese.

JOHN MURRAY: "Before Action," by William Noel Hodgson.

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS: "A Pitcher of Mignonette" by Henry Cuyler Bunner from POEMS 1899. "Little Boy Blue" and "Wynken Blynken and Nod," from COLLECTED POEMS OF EUGENE FIELD by Eugene Field. "Ballade to Theocritus, In Winter" from BALLADES AND VERSES VAIN; and "The Odyssey," by Andrew Lang. "A Ballad of Trees and the Master" and "The Marshes of Glynn" from POEMS, by Sidney Lanier. "If This Were Faith" and "The Celestial Surgeon" from BALLADS AND OTHER POEMS, by Robert Louis Stevenson. "The Wind of Sorrow" from COLLECTED POEMS, by Henry Van Dyke. "A Lyrical Epigram," by Edith Wharton.

MARTIN SECKER LTD.: "The Old Ships" from COLLECTED POEMS, by James Elroy Flecker.

SIDGWICK & JACKSON LTD.: "From Ducks," reprinted by permission of the author and of the publishers, Sidgwick & Jackson Ltd., from DUCKS AND OTHER VERSES, by F. W. Harvey.

SMALL, MAYNARD & CO.: "Envoy" and "Over the Shoulders and Slopes of the Dune" from SONGS FROM VAGABONDIA; "From The Word at St. Kavin's" by Bliss Carman. "Comrades," "From Death Song" from THE MASQUE OF TALIESIN and "Vagabondia" from SONGS FROM VAGABONDIA, by Richard Hovey. Quatrain from THE HOUSE OF A HUNDRED LIGHTS, by Ridgely Torrence.

FREDERICK A. STOKES CO.: "Joy" from SHOES OF THE WIND, by Hilda Conkling.

HAROLD VINAL: "To One With Hands of Sleep," from NOR YOUTH NOR AGE.



YALE UNIVERSITY PRESS: "We" from WAMPUM AND OLD GOLD, by Hervey Allen. "Courage" and "I Love the Friendly Faces of Old Sorrows" from BURNING BUSH, by Karle Wilson Baker. "The Falconer of God" from THE FALCONER OF GOD and "His Ally" from MERCHANTS FROM CATHAY by William Rose Benét. "Portrait of a Boy" from YOUNG ADVENTURE, by Stephen Vincent Benét. "The Escape" from THE MIDDLE MILES, by Lee Wilson Dodd.

Thanks are due to the following magazines:-

ATLANTIC MONTHLY: "On a Subway Express," by Chester Firkins.

THE BOOKMAN: "Epitaph for a Poet" from SKYLINES AND HORIZONS by DuBose Heyward.

CONTEMPORARY VERSE: "The Door," by Mary Carolyn Davies, "The Song of Dark Waters" and "A Street Car Symphony," by Roy Helton; "Comfort," by Margaret French Patton, and "Courage, Mon Ami!," by Willard Wattles.

HARPER'S MAGAZINE: "A Blackbird Suddenly," by Joseph Auslander.

THE LONDON SPECTATOR: "Ode to Discord."

For their kind permissions, thanks are also due to:-

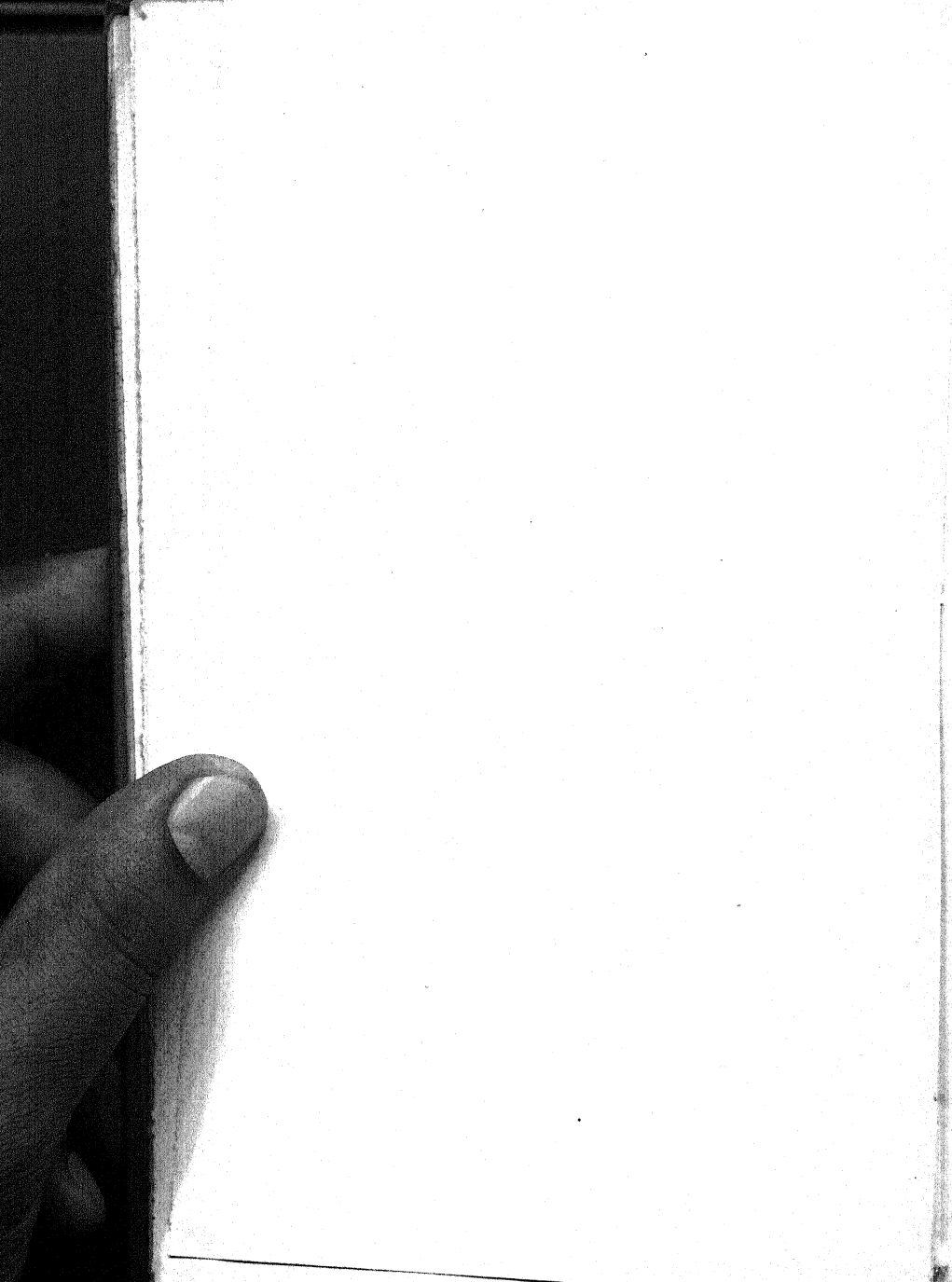
Franklin P. Adams: "The Rich Man" and "Vilanelle, with Stevenson's Assistance," from TOBOGANING ON PARNASSUS; and "Such Stuff as Dreams." Hervey Allen: "We," from WAMPUM AND OLD GOLD. Joseph Auslander: "A Blackbird Suddenly." Katharine Lee Bates: "The Creed of the Wood," from THE RETINUE. William Rose Benét: "The Falconer of God" from THE FALCONER OF GOD and "His Ally" from MERCHANTS FROM CATHAY. E. F. Benson: "Prayer" from THE IMAGE IN THE SAND.

Lawrence Binyon: "For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth" from *SELECTED POEMS OF LAWRENCE BINYON*. Anna Hempstead Branch: "Gladness"; and "So I May Feel the Hands of God" from *ROSE O' THE WIND*. Sarah N. Cleghorn: "An Air of Coolness Plays Upon His Face," "The Anodyne," "For Sleep When Overtired Or Worried," "O Altitude!" "To Safeguard the Heart from Hardness," from *FELLOW CAPTAINS*. Isabel Fiske Conant: "Angler" and "Kind Sleep" from *FRONTIER*. Helen Gray Cone: "The Spark" from *THE COAT WITHOUT A SEAM*. William H. Davies: "Ale," "Leisure," "Sadness and Joy" and "Songs of Joy" from *COLLECTED POEMS*. Lee Wilson Dodd: "The Escape"; "More Life. . . . More!" from *A MODERN ALCHEMIST*. Louise Driscoll: "God's Pity." John Erskine: "Dedication" from *COLLECTED POEMS*. Florence Wilkinson Evans: "The Flower Factory" from *THE RIDE HOME*. Arthur Davidson Ficke: "Portrait of an Old Woman." Chester Firkins, by permission of Miss Ina Firkins, holder of the copyright: "On a Subway Express." Hamlin Garland: "Do You Fear the Wind?" Theodosia Garrison: "Compensation" and "One Fight More." "Sleep Sweet," by permission of Mrs. Helen Granville Barker, daughter of Ellen M. Huntington Gates. Arthur Guiterman: "Strictly Germ-Proof" from *THE LAUGHING MUSE*. Hermann Hagedorn: "Discovery"; "Flood Tide" and "Ladders Through the Blue" from *LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE*. F. W. Harvey: "*From Ducks*," Oliver Herford: "The Chimpanzee." DuBose Heyward: "Epitaph for a Poet" from *SKYLINES AND HORIZONS*. M. A. DeWolfe Howe: "At the Heart," "The Helmsman" and "A Treasure House." Robinson Jeffers: "A California Vignette," "Not Our Good Luck," "Salmon Fishing," "Suicide's Stone," "To the Stone Cutters," "*From Tamar*" from *TAMAR*. Archibald

Lampman, by permission of his literary executor, Duncan Campbell Scott: "Midsummer Night" from POEMS OF ARCHIBALD LAMPMAN. Russell Hillard Loines, by permission of his executor, Mrs. Katharine Loines: "On a Magazine Sonnet." Haniel Long: "Dead Men Tell No Tales." Walter de la Mare: "Tartary." Edwin Markham: "The Man with the Hoe" from THE MAN WITH THE HOE; "Outwitted" and "Victory in Defeat" from THE SHOES OF HAPPINESS. Don Marquis: "Unrest" and "Spring Ode" from NOAH AN' JONAH AN' CAP'N JOHN SMITH. Brander Matthews: "The Ballade of Adaptation." Marjorie Meeker: "Walls." Scudder Middleton: "A Woman." Virginia Moore: "Courage." Shaemas O'Sheel: "Exultation." Lilla Cabot Perry: "Death, Life, Fear" and "Horseman Springing from the Dark: A Dream." Harold Trowbridge Pulsifer: "Ecstasy" and "The Riderless Horse" from MOTHERS AND MEN. Lizette Woodworth Reese: "Heroism," "A Little Song of Life" and "Tears" from A WAYSIDE HARP. Jessie B. Rittenhouse: "My Wage" from THE DOOR OF DREAMS and "The Secret" from THE LIFTED CUP. Charles G. D. Roberts: "All Night the Lone Cicada." Edwin Arlington Robinson: "*From Captain Craig*" from COLLECTED POEMS. James Rorty: "The Bell" and "Escape." George Francis Savage-Armstrong, by permission of Mrs. Savage Armstrong: "One in the Infinite." Duncan Campbell Scott: "An August Mood," "Be Strong!" "Idle to Grieve" and "A Road Song." Leonora Speyer: "Measure Me, Sky!" from A CANOPIC JAR; "*From Of Mountains,*" "Protest in Passing" and "Duet." George Sterling: "The Balance." Sara Teasdale: "In the Wood"; "Lessons" from LOVE SONGS. The late Edith M. Thomas: SURSUM CORDA. Wilfrid Thorley: "Buttercups." Nancy Byrd Turner: "Concerning Brownie," "Going

up to London" and "To a Staring Baby in a Perambulator." Jean Starr Untermeyer: "Nature Cure." Louis Untermeyer: "Spratt vs. Spratt" from "—AND OTHER POEMS"; "Prayer" and "Voices" from CHALLENGE. Henry Van Dyke: "The Wind of Sorrow" from COLLECTED POEMS. Harold Vinal: "To One with Hands of Sleep" from NOR YOUTH NOR AGE. May Williams Ward: "My House." Carolyn Wells (Mrs. Hadwin Houghton): "A Penitential Week." Grace Hoffman White: "Unvanquished," from WINGS TO DARE. William Butler Yeats: "Into the Twilight," "The Lake Isle of Innisfree," "An Old Song Resung" and "When You are Old" from LATER POEMS; "To a Friend Whose Work Has Come to Nothing" and "To His Heart, Bidding It Have No Fear" from COLLECTED POEMS.

For suggestion and criticism the editor is especially grateful to his friends: Mr. Stephen Vincent Benét, Mr. Hermann Hagedorn, Mr. DuBose Heyward, Miss Winifred Heath, Dr. Everett Dean Martin, Miss Mary Sandall, Dr. Edwin Arlington Robinson and Mrs. Ernst Filsinger (Sara Teasdale); to his friend Mr. Louis Untermeyer for a creative criticism of the manuscript, and for radically rewriting his poem, "Spratt vs. Spratt," with a view to its use here as a "Mental Cocktail"; to Mrs. Sybil Hastings for her devoted labors with the proofs and in preparing the indices; to the New York Society Library, the New York Public Library, and its Library School for many forms of generous assistance; to the audiences who have responded to the editor's lectures on this subject, with information about poems which have proved of therapeutic value; and more than all to the late Dr. S. Weir Mitchell, to whose generous advice and encouragement in 1910 this book is deeply indebted.



## DIRECTIONS

(Read Well Before Using!)

To forestall any misapprehension let it be said at once that The Poetry Cure does not mean a cure for poetry, any more than "the rest cure" means a cure for rest, or than "the Keeley cure" means a cure for Keeley.

An essay of mine called "The Musical Pharmacy" appeared fourteen years ago.<sup>1</sup> Its suggestions on the use of certain sorts of music for certain sorts of prevention and cure, were fortunate enough to play an influential part in the movement which soon installed music in hospitals, asylums, homes and sanatoriums as an accepted therapeutic agent.

The success of this movement encouraged me to take up another long cherished plan. For it seemed that one thing was still more needed than musical therapeutics. This was The Poetry Cure.

I had dreamed of a cheap and convenient pocket anthology of remedies for such troubles as fear, fatigue, swollen ego, ingrowing ugliness, the blues, pettiness, impatience, insomnia, torpid imagination, sorrow, hardening of the heart, sluggish blood, myopic vision of the inner eye, and other common ailments.

<sup>1</sup> In *The Outlook* and in *The Musical Amateur*. (Houghton, Mifflin Co., 1911.)

The compilation and testing of this book brought out unforeseen difficulties. The fact soon became evident that few poems affect everybody in exactly the same way. Where half-a-dozen people react similarly to a dose of aconite, they may react in three or four different ways to Henley's "Invictus." What is salvation for the average Jones may be poison for the exceptional Smith. What would lift me out of the blues might conceivably plunge you deeper within them. (Only I should think you abnormal.) And a lyric which filled me with eager vitality might possibly lull you to sleep—if you were outside the common run of people.

But even in spite of such wide variations as these, poetry was found to be still more dependably uniform in its healing effect than the dependable but vaguer art of music. Perhaps this is because the subject matter of a poem is much the same for everyone; while, within certain wide limits, a Chopin nocturne or a Beethoven minuet can mean all things to all men.

For a long period I studied, collected, and tried the effects of various sorts of verse on patients in my poetic clinic. Finally, a year ago, it grew evident that enough poems might be counted on to affect enough people with enough power and uniformity, to make possible a science of poetic therapeutics, and justify the present book.

Any poem that has genuine healing in its wings, usually commences its medical career the moment it

is conceived. It begins by promptly curing its creator.

Charles Kingsley once went, on friendly invitation, to preach in a London church. After the sermon, his reverend host rushed to the pulpit, coarsely repudiated everything that Kingsley had said, and branded him with various impolite epithets ranging from Judas Iscariot downwards. A riot was narrowly averted.

Naturally the poet was furious. But, as he went home, a line of verse began to take form in his mind; then another and another. Before he knew it, his most famous poem, "The Three Fishers," was born. And Kingsley was surprised to find that his fury had vanished. The act of creation had absorbed the poisonous secretions of anger like so much blotting paper. It had richly compensated him for a bad quarter of an hour.

Such experiences are common among poets. Goethe once remarked: "I habitually convert whatever rejoices or worries or otherwise concerns me into a poem, and so get rid of it, and at once correct my conception of outward things and set my mind at rest."

William Blake was in the secret too:

"I was angry with my friend:  
I told my wrath, my wrath did end.  
I was angry with my foe:  
I told it not, my wrath did grow."

And William H. Davies, the tramp and beggar poet, confesses:



## DIRECTIONS

"My mind has thunderstorms,  
That brood for heavy hours;  
Until they rain me words."

But, once the relieving rain has begun to fall, the poet admits—

"My thoughts are dancing flowers  
And joyful singing birds."

According to Ribot, the French psychologist, "all invention presupposes a want, a craving . . . an unsatisfied impulse. . . . The origin of all imaginative creation is a need, a desire." The poet can usually find quicker and easier relief from his troubles than other artists can, because the apparatus he requires for self-expression is so simple and portable. He is not encumbered with the problem of how to get at a lump of clay or a yard of canvas or a grand piano. If anything mental or spiritual ails him he can alleviate it instantly by scribbling on his cuff just the poem for the complaint. As Shakespeare puts it, he can "turn diseases to commodity."

When the new psychology discovers the poet at work on his cuff, it will pull a long face and declare that he is starting up a thing called a psychic mechanism. There are three principal kinds: mechanisms of escape, of self-defence and of compensation.

A word about this trio. As I understand it, escape is simply taking refuge from the actual. Obeying a strong, primordial instinct of self-preservation, we flee

from a reality that is unpleasant or even dangerous, into a delightful region suffused with "the light that never was on sea or land." Philosophy, religion, music and poetry all conspire to lure us into this never-never world of topsy-turvy, where loss is gain, torture—bliss, failure—success, loneliness—fellowship, and death—life. The escape mechanism shatters experience to bits, and then remoulds it "nearer to the heart's desire." It affords us a respite in which we may gather renewed strength for the old struggle to adapt ourselves to reality.

The defence mechanism consists in the sort of thinking through which the ego protects itself against harmful obsessions and actions, and preserves its self-respect. Purposeful forgetting, neurotic symptoms and religious or patriotic or ascetic fanaticism may all be defences which protect one from more destructive unconscious impulses.

Lastly, compensation is a way of recovering one's psychic balance. *It is closely akin to defence.* A person whose unconscious mind is corroded by an inferiority complex, will often consciously, but without realizing why he does it,—cultivate a feeling of competence and solid self-esteem. War heroism, like charity, may cover a multitude of sins. The loss of a limb may be compensated by a sense of gain in character. Grief may be offset by a heightened capacity for esthetic appreciation. In the words of A. E's "Hope in Failure,"<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> see p. 13.

"The beauty that breathes in thy spirit shall shape of thy sorrow a flower."

Ugliness may be compensated by virtue; old age by knowing better than the young; a bad stutter by literary fluency; tuberculosis by optimism.

These three mechanisms, then, build up within us the spiritual factors which, in their turn, construct the ideal that makes our actual existence. Through escape, defence and compensation our unconsciousness legitimately preserves those vital and indispensable fictions about ourselves which are the most valuable things in life for us. They are so valuable because, as Everett Dean Martin explains,<sup>1</sup> they help men to keep their "personality pictures" unbroken, "to save their self-valuations—their souls."

Now, when we find the poet at work on his cuff, curing himself by starting up some mechanism or other, let us not be disgusted or disconcerted by all this technical jargon. Let us simply realize that folks were unconsciously using poetry as a means of escape, defence and compensation some thousands of years before Freud, Adler and Jung discovered the polysyllable and popularized psycho-analysis.

Without the aid of these gentlemen, Homer, David, Sophocles and Dante made their own lives more bearable. In our century, William H. Davies defended himself against the agitations of his budding fame

<sup>1</sup> In his brilliant book "The Mystery of Religion," Harper's, 1924.

and the lion-hunters of the metropolis, by writing "Leisure,"<sup>1</sup> which begins:

"What is this life if, full of care,  
We have no time to stand and stare?"

Without knowing anything about psycho-analysis, Coleridge once escaped on the wings of song from the dreariness of a petty, drab life of duns and domestic worry. One afternoon while he slept, his unconscious mind masterfully took charge. In a trice it built him, for immediate occupancy, the glamorous dream palace of Kubla Khan.<sup>2</sup> It was unfortunate that before the estate was quite complete, with dancing pavilion, shrine of love and beauty, bowling green, marble pool and hanging gardens of the moon, that miserable butcher's man arrived with an overdue account, so that the sprite-builder vanished in alarm and never came back to finish the job. But all the same, the adventure helped Coleridge over a very difficult time.

Now this sort of fairy intervention in the life of the bard is all very well. But what interests me most about *The Poetry Cure* is its effect, not on the few hundreds of poets, but on their many millions of readers.

For the best thing about this sort of therapeutics is: that the very poem which a poet has created for

<sup>1</sup> see p. 395.

<sup>2</sup> see p. 157.

himself as a means of escape or defence or compensation, *can very often provide these same luxuries for uncreative folk*, who are not so lucky as to be able to cure themselves with a few strokes of a pencil.

All they need is a little imagination and a pocket medicine chest of verse. Anatole France somewhere says: "It is the imagination with its lies—that sows all the virtue and beauty in life,"—also most of the mental and spiritual health,—he might well have added.

When Mrs. Quicksilver was shown the eminent sculptor's portrait medallion of her son, she wrinkled up her nose at the beautiful greenish-brown bronze, and cried: "But my Billy ain't as dark-complected as that!" Any reader with no more imagination than the good Mrs. Quicksilver had better lay this volume down. Unless he can allow for that slight element of illusion without which all art becomes poor photography, he will find nothing for him in *The Poetry Cure*.

I do not know if "The Three Fishers" ever compensated any reader for the loss of his cherished anger. Charles Kingsley never bore malice long. And it may be that the distraction of writing almost any sort of poem would have cooled him off.

But his case is exceptional. There are few sufferers from the strenuous life of cities who can not get from reading "Leisure" the same sort of comforting defence that Davies found in writing it. And, after escaping into the enchanted kingdom of Kubla Khan, the stimulated imagination of almost any reader

can distinctly hear the milk of paradise purling deliciously down the cobbled ways of Xanadu,—or even of Jersey City!

This apparent miracle is easy to explain. The unconscious mind of the poet rises to the emergency of the moment, and invents a poem whose argument provides a dream-solution of his—and your—mental or spiritual ailment. It puts the reader, as Goethe says, 'into the same mood the poet is in during the poem's creation.'

If the poet is of the first rank, he does more. He clothes the argument in hypnotic word-music that doubles the therapeutic effect. Few people realize what a powerful combination we have in such a union of argument and melody. Everyone now admits the healing value of the music of Schubert, Beethoven, Brahms, Wagner and Franck. But the healing value of the music of Shakespeare, Milton, Browning, Massfield and Guiney has hardly begun to win recognition.

Doubtless, as old George Herbert pointed out,

"Music helps not the toothache."

I would not claim that Keats can set a smashed collarbone, or that Edna St. Vincent Millay is sovereign for lumbago. But in the less material sphere of the mental and the spiritual, poetry can help far worse ills than these, although its action may prove somewhat more indirect, subtle and deferred than the patient expects.

The ancient Greeks apparently knew more about

The Poetry Cure than any other folk before or since. They believed with Aristotle that poetic tragedy purged the mind "through pity and terror." Certainly the pity acted efficaciously when the Greek prisoners in the quarries of Syracuse gained their liberty by reciting Euripides to their cruel captors.

But all this was long ago. Between that day and ours I know of only one advocate of the therapeutic value of verse. It is significant that Ernst von Feuchtersleben, one of the leading pioneers of psychotherapy, should also have been the well-known poet who wrote "*Ess ist bestimmt in Gottes Rat.*" He insisted that poetry was one of the chief sources of mental and spiritual well-being.

Four current writers touch briefly on this subject. Stekel, a German scientist, has recently described<sup>1</sup> how one can cure himself with poetry through an unconscious psychological analysis of his own hidden emotions, by which the latter are cleared up.

Prof. F. C. Prescott explains<sup>2</sup> why poetry is a safeguard for the individual and the race against mental disturbances and disease.

Paul Bjerre, M.D., the eminent Danish psychotherapist, declares:<sup>3</sup> "The specific qualities of the poet are more essential for the development of health than are those of the logician. . . . Psychotherapy must be considered a form of poetry."

<sup>1</sup> In "Dichtung und Neurose."

<sup>2</sup> In "The Poetic Mind" (The Macmillan Co., 1922).

<sup>3</sup> In "The History and Practice of Psychoanalysis," 1921

David Seabury shows<sup>1</sup> how the genius of the poet "is able to release for us our own inmost urgings. . . . It reaches back into us and stirs primal impulses in our own depths that we have longed to express." When unexpressed, these impulses may turn against us in the form of various neurotic disturbances. When expressed through poetry or other arts, they bring release and health. This is "as essential to the cure of neurosis as hygienic procedure in the handling of contagious disease. . . . Not until mankind learns the importance of creative expression to his health, shall we have a better moral world."

Let us pay no attention to any faddy psychologists who would persuade us that it is harmful to use our psychic mechanisms for escape, defence and compensation. To stimulate such a use has always been one of the chief functions of the fine arts. It has always been legitimate, and always will be.

A large, ordinary anthology of verse is like a drug store. It contains just the thing for your complaint,—that is, if you know where to look for it. But an indiscriminate sampling of the stock may have serious consequences. Be careful to pass by the skull and cross-bones bottles! Mental or spiritual troubles may be aggravated as well as helped by verse. Avoid a bitter or cruel poem as you would a maniac or a leper. St. Augustine called poetry "devil's wine." This sort is.

Evade the blasé or grouchy bard who infests the foot-

<sup>1</sup> In "Unmasking Our Minds," Boni & Liveright, 1924.



hills of Parnassus, as though he had developed a new kind of contagious paralysis. Hasten from the empested frivolity of the Pollyanna optimist as though he had the laughing sickness. How often do I tremble for the unwary when I see him turned loose in such a vast metrical pharmacy as "The Home Book of Verse"!

I am not so Pollyannesque as to feel that the medicated music of poetry can work any sudden, radical change in character. But it undoubtedly exercises a subtly powerful effect on mood. And is not the persistent correction of adverse moods, bound in time to have a permanent effect on character?

Why should not poetry coöperate with those sensible Chinese doctors who charge only for their success in keeping the patients from falling ill? Some day our physicians may come to agree with Robert Graves that verse is good "for prevention as well as cure."

In one respect, at least, I resemble the leaders of the medical profession. I do not promise to refund your money in case I fail. I merely prescribe the best preventatives or remedies yet discovered for your particular case,—and relapse into watchful waiting.

Possibly all the poems in this medicine chest are not for you. Some of them may make you bristle like the traditional Frenchman of fiction at the sight of drinking water. For, in almost every compartment of the chest you will find poems both of escape, defence and compensation. One of these kinds may meet the need of the moment. The others may irritate you, or leave you cold.

For instance, if you are sorrowful, and I come at you suddenly and exuberantly with:

“God’s in His heaven—  
All’s right with the world!”<sup>1</sup>

your bloodshot eye may possibly peer about for the first lethal weapon handy. You are so constituted that, when in the depths, you do not want a poem of escape.<sup>2</sup> But tastes differ. I know an exceedingly intellectual woman who, when at her lowest, can be cured by a rendition of “There’ll be a hot time in the old town tonight!” It takes all sorts to make a clinic.

On the other hand, if, instead of “God’s in His heaven,” I begin reciting you a poem of self-defence like

“Out of the night that covers me,  
Black as the pit from pole to pole,  
I thank whatever gods may be  
For my unconquerable soul”<sup>3</sup> . . .”—

you may be simply bored.

In that case you are probably of the compensation type. You need the sort of poem that chimes with your emotional mood by asserting that things are pretty bad. You can compensate your painful feelings by sympathetically sharing the relief which the poet feels

<sup>1</sup> see p. 371.

<sup>2</sup> see Advice to Worriers, p. 83.

<sup>3</sup> see p. 367.

when he spreads his sorrow on paper. Perhaps he goes a step further, and modulates around to the position that things are really not so wretched after all. And seeing the bad offset by the good under your eyes, may help you still more. So William Vaughn Moody might possibly perform a service in bringing you "Pandora's Song:"<sup>1</sup>

"Of wounds and sore defeat  
I made my battle stay;  
Winged sandals for my feet  
I wove of my delay;  
Of weariness and fear  
I made my shouting spear;  
Of loss and doubt and dread,  
And swift oncoming doom  
I made a helmet for my head  
And a floating plume." . . .

It is advisable, therefore, not to decide about the efficacy of The Poetry Cure without giving it a fair trial. Time, patience, ingenuity and an open mind may possibly be needed before you can discover your own psychological type and find out just which of the poems between these covers will do the most for you in various hours of emergency.

A word as to quality. The drugs in this chest are warranted pure, and of the highest grade to be obtained in the market. It is hoped that nobody will be

<sup>1</sup> From "The Fire Bringer." See p. 376.

offended if he does not find his favorite poem, or even his favorite poet. Why add one more to the myriad existing anthologies of the world's best poetry?

The aim here has been merely to include those of the best poems written in English which have also proved to be the best medicine for fourteen particular complaints. It would have been easy to include thousands of poems for scores of other troubles, and to rival an unabridged dictionary in bulk.

But ease of instant use seemed more important than compendiousness. To whisk from one's pocket the appropriate poetic remedy the instant the first premonitory symptoms of a trouble are noticed, will probably help the patient more than hours of reading after prolonged "enjoyment" of bad mental health. A poem in time saves nine.

We of to-day have fallen heir to the agreeable privilege of being the first to exploit the therapeutic values of verse, with any degree of intelligent deliberateness. Every time we use the stored genius of the poets to construct and maintain for us the only sort of life that really satisfies, we are performing one of those rare acts, like the burning of carbonized, prehistoric trees, by which a small effort yields a disproportionately large return. We are practically getting something for nothing.

On the day when India paper editions of this work begin to dispute front window space in our drug stores, with beauty clays, heating pads and gland preparations, the market value of the poet will rise. He

will shoot forward in popular esteem from the dubiously ornamental to the solidly useful class. We now believe in bards if they are far enough away. The spread of the Poetry Cure will shorten the range. And the discovery of a new vein of high-grade verse will then receive almost as warm a welcome as the discovery of a new seam of high-grade coal.

When that day arrives, and poetry makes its destined appeal to our pockets as a reducer of doctors' bills and an uplifter of salaries, then we shall come into full agreement with an eminent person named Ludwig van Beethoven, who exclaimed: "How can we ever sufficiently thank that most precious treasure of a nation,—a great poet?"

R. H. S.

New York City  
Aug. 30, 1925

## TEN MINUTE CURES

Compounded for the hurried reader who has no more than ten minutes a day in which to test out the healing value of verse. In each Cure he is advised to look for that poem which best answers to his own particular psychological type,<sup>1</sup> and focus on that. When he has, in this summary way, satisfied himself that The Poetry Cure really cures, it might be well to go through the whole book and mark those poems which seem likely to be of the most help to him in an emergency.

### MENTAL COCKTAILS AND SPIRITUAL PICK-ME-UPS

(Poems of Laughter)

Suppose you are fatigued. Or suppose you have temporarily become one of those stuffily earnest souls who—even if all conceivable objects of earnestness were to be annihilated—would go right on being earnest about nothing in particular,—intransitively, as it were. Apply uplift to your vitality, and to the corners of your mouth, with one of the following prescriptions.

#### I

*Herford*  
*Guiterman*

*The Chimpanzee, p. 54*  
*Strictly Germ-Proof, p. 60*

<sup>1</sup> For an explanation of the three types, see p. xx

## TEN MINUTE CURES

Tabb  
Carroll

*The Difference*, p. 61  
*Father William*, p. 85

## II

Gilbert

*Ferdinando and Elvira*, p. 55

## III

Marquis  
Carroll

*Spring Ode*, p. 53  
*Poeta Fit, Non Nascitur*, p. 70

## SEDATIVES FOR IMPATIENCE

(Poems of Reassurance)

Are your nerves raw and jumpy with impatience and unsatisfied ambition? This may help them.

Burroughs  
Patmore  
Myers  
Milton

*Waiting*, p. 275  
*Magna Est Veritas*, p. 281  
*From Saint Paul*, p. 280  
*On His Blindness*, p. 276

## FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

(Poems of Sympathy)

Hardenings of the heart is worse for a man than hardening of the arteries. Do sympathy, fellowship, compassion and the call of brotherhood begin to sound like "the horns of elfland faintly blowing"? Why not take something for this dangerous condition?

## I

Hodgson  
Patmore  
Markham  
Helton

*The Bells of Heaven*, p. 205  
*The Toys*, p. 214  
*Outwitted*, p. 242  
*The Song of Dark Waters*, p. 232

## II

- |                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| <i>Cleghorn</i> | <i>To Safeguard the Heart from Hard-</i><br><i>ness, p. 213</i> |
| <i>Burns</i>    | <i>Auld Lang Syne, p. 241</i>                                   |
| <i>Frost</i>    | <i>The Tuft of Flowers, p. 242</i>                              |

## III

- |               |                                   |
|---------------|-----------------------------------|
| <i>Crosby</i> | <i>From Town Pictures, p. 225</i> |
|---------------|-----------------------------------|

## HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

## (Magic Carpet Poems)

For a lame, sluggish imagination and a stiff, rusty, creaking fancy.

## I

- |                  |                              |
|------------------|------------------------------|
| <i>Coleridge</i> | <i>Kubla Khan, p. 167</i>    |
| <i>Dickinson</i> | <i>Morning, p. 169</i>       |
| <i>Fletcher</i>  | <i>The Old Ships, p. 171</i> |

## II

- |                    |                          |
|--------------------|--------------------------|
| <i>Blake</i>       | <i>The Tiger, p. 183</i> |
| <i>R. Browning</i> | <i>My Star, p. 180</i>   |
| <i>De la Mare</i>  | <i>Tartary, p. 188</i>   |

## STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

## (Poems of Courage)

To redden pale blood-corpuscles, counteract "quitting" and induce a brave glow.

## I

- |                    |                        |
|--------------------|------------------------|
| <i>Guiney</i>      | <i>The Kings, p. 4</i> |
| <i>R. Browning</i> | <i>Prospice, p. 9</i>  |
| <i>W. R. Benét</i> | <i>His Ally, p. 36</i> |



## TEN MINUTE CURES

## II

- |                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| <i>Tennyson</i> | <i>From Ulysses, p. 17</i>                      |
| <i>Anon.</i>    | <i>Psalm XCI, p. 49</i>                         |
|                 | <i>The old ballad of Jonnë Armstrong, p. 7.</i> |

## III

- |                 |                                    |
|-----------------|------------------------------------|
| <i>Hovey</i>    | <i>At the End of the Day, p. 3</i> |
| <i>Guiney</i>   | <i>Doves, p. 16</i>                |
| <i>Speyer</i>   | <i>From Of Mountains, p. 19</i>    |
| <i>Garrison</i> | <i>One Fight More, p. 47</i>       |

## POPPY JUICE FOR INSOMNIA

(Soothers and Soporifics)

There are many useful antidotes for insomnia. (I trust this whole book may not prove one of them!) Get yourself into a comfortable position. Relax all your muscles. Whisper rapidly to yourself a score of times: "I'm getting sleepy." Then softly mull over such poems as:

## I

- |                   |                                      |
|-------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <i>Wordsworth</i> | <i>To Sleep, p. 133</i>              |
| <i>Tennyson</i>   | <i>From The Lotus Eaters, p. 122</i> |
| <i>Gates</i>      | <i>Sleep Sweet, p. 133</i>           |

## II

- |                  |                                      |
|------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <i>Keats</i>     | <i>To Sleep, p. 117</i>              |
| <i>Sidney</i>    | <i>To Sleep, p. 121</i>              |
| <i>Old Rhyme</i> | <i>The White Paternoster, p. 120</i> |
| <i>Belloc</i>    | <i>The Night, p. 120</i>             |

## ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

(Poems of High Voltage)

Suppose your blood has the sparkle and dash of a Nebraska river in the dry season. Give it electric treatment.

## TEN MINUTE CURES

xxxvii

### I

*Guiney*

*The Wild Ride, p. 270*

*Tennyson*

*The Charge of the Light Brigade,*  
*p. 258*

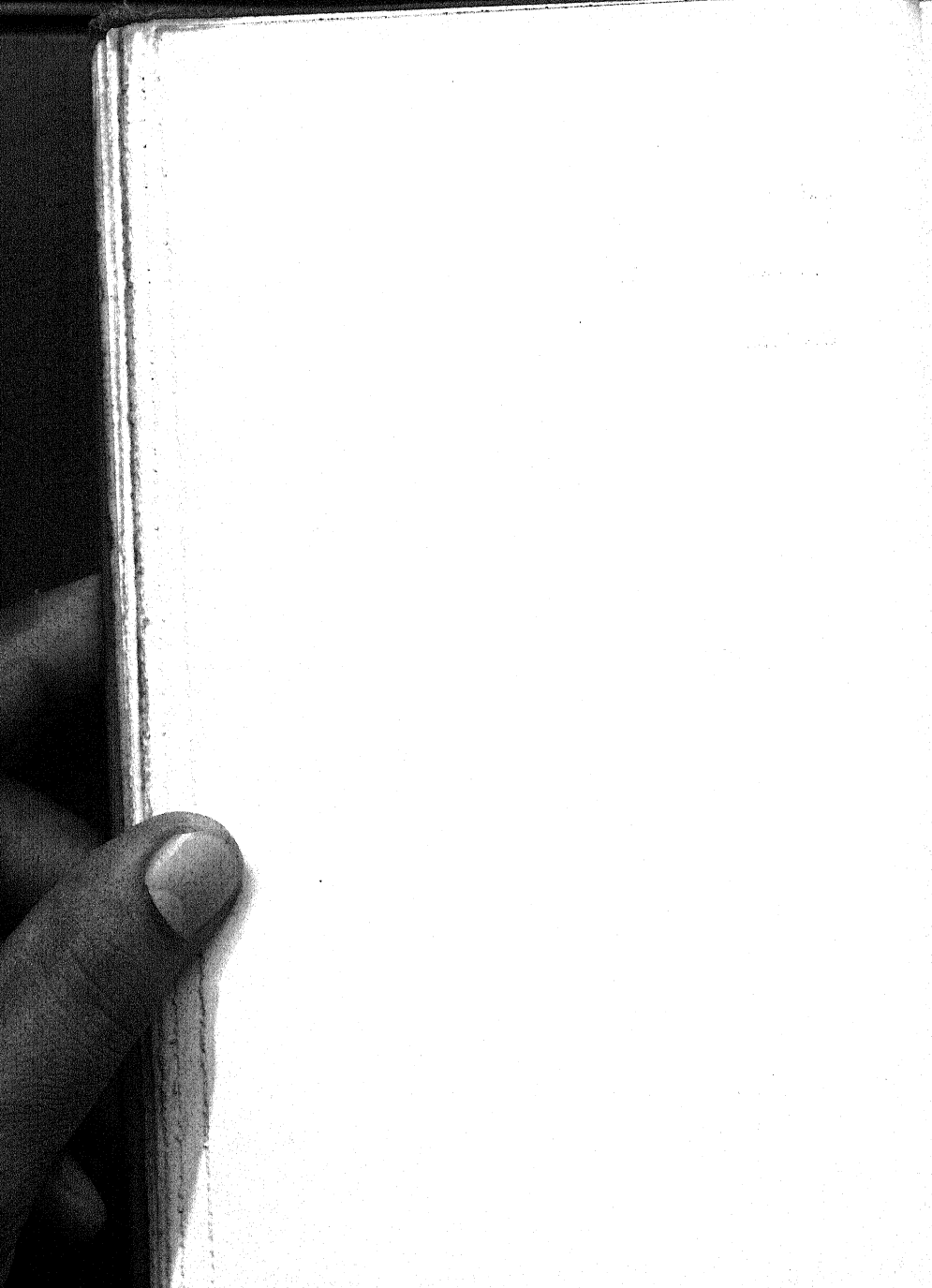
*R. Browning*

*The Wild Joys of Living, p. 263*

### II

*Chesterton*

*Lepanto, p. 249*



# CONTENTS

## STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

*(Poems of Courage)*

	PAGE
AT THE END OF THE DAY . . . . .	3
THE KINGS . . . . .	4
O ALTITUDO! . . . . .	6
TO HIS HEART, BIDDING IT HAVE NO FEAR . . . . .	6
JONNĖ ARMSTRONG . . . . .	7
PROSPICE . . . . .	9
LAST LINES . . . . .	10
EPILOGUE TO ASOLANDO . . . . .	12
HOPE IN FAILURE . . . . .	13
THE HELMSMAN . . . . .	14
LESSONS . . . . .	14
BE STRONG! . . . . .	15
FROM PSALM XLVI . . . . .	15
DOVES . . . . .	16
FROM ULYSSES . . . . .	17
DEATH, LIFE, FEAR . . . . .	18
FROM "OF MOUNTAINS" . . . . .	19
DO YOU FEAR THE WIND? . . . . .	21
FROM THE POEM OF JOYS . . . . .	21
GRIEF . . . . .	22
PRAYER . . . . .	22
FROM APPARENT FAILURE . . . . .	24
PRAYER . . . . .	24
ALL NIGHT THE LONE CICADA . . . . .	25
ENAMORED ARCHITECT OF AIRY RHYME . . . . .	26
DON QUIXOTE . . . . .	26
EPITAPH FOR A POET . . . . .	27
COURAGE . . . . .	28

	PAGE
SAY NOT THE STRUGGLE NAUGHT AVAILETH . . . . .	28
FROM CAPTAIN CRAIG . . . . .	29
PSALM CXXI . . . . .	31
BEFORE ACTION . . . . .	32
A PRAYER FOR THE OLD COURAGE . . . . .	33
THE PILLAR OF CLOUD . . . . .	34
SUICIDE'S STONE . . . . .	35
THE SOLDIER . . . . .	35
FROM TO HOMER . . . . .	36
HIS ALLY . . . . .	36
COURAGE . . . . .	37
UNVANQUISHED . . . . .	38
FOR THOSE WHO FAIL . . . . .	38
THE OLD STOIC . . . . .	39
PSALM XXIII . . . . .	39
IMMORTALITY . . . . .	40
LET ME LIVE OUT MY YEARS . . . . .	41
TO ALTHEA, FROM PRISON . . . . .	41
PROTEST IN PASSING . . . . .	42
THE RIDERLESS HORSE . . . . .	42
HORSEMAN SPRINGING FROM THE DARK: A DREAM . . . . .	43
IF THIS WERE FAITH . . . . .	44
FROM CHARACTER OF THE HAPPY WARRIOR . . . . .	45
HEROISM . . . . .	46
FROM COLUMBUS . . . . .	46
ONE FIGHT MORE . . . . .	47
FROM ODE TO THE WEST WIND . . . . .	48
CLOSING LINES OF PROMETHEUS UNBOUND . . . . .	49
PSALM XCI . . . . .	49

# MENTAL COCKTAILS AND SPIRITUAL PICK-ME-UPS

*(Poems of Laughter)*

SPRING ODE . . . . .	53
THE CHIMPANZEE . . . . .	54

# CONTENTS

xli

	PAGE
FERDINANDO AND ELVIRA OR THE GENTLE PIEMAN	55
STRICTLY GERM-PROOF . . . . .	60
THE DIFFERENCE . . . . .	61
EPITAPH FOR ANY NEW YORKER . . . . .	61
THE JUMBLIES . . . . .	62
THE BALLADE OF ADAPTATION . . . . .	64
A PENITENTIAL WEEK . . . . .	65
ODE TO DISCORD . . . . .	66
A FINE NEW BALLAD OF CAWSAND BAY OR THE SPIRITED LASS AND THE BRAVE YOUNG SAILOR .	68
POETA FIT, NON NASCITUR . . . . .	70
THE AMATEUR BARD ON WOMAN . . . . .	74
THE RICH MAN . . . . .	76
THE KISS . . . . .	76
BALLAD . . . . .	77
"SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS" . . . . .	78
A SONNET . . . . .	79
ON A MAGAZINE SONNET . . . . .	80
SPRATT VS. SPRATT . . . . .	80
A CREW POEM . . . . .	82
THE HEAVY DRAGON . . . . .	82
ADVICE TO WORRIERS . . . . .	83
FROM DUCKS . . . . .	84
FATHER WILLIAM . . . . .	85

## MESSAGE FOR A MUSCLE- BOUND SPIRIT

*(Poems of Emancipation)*

FIRST FIG . . . . .	89
VAGABONDIA . . . . .	89
TO MR. LAWRENCE . . . . .	93
TO CYRIACK SKINNER . . . . .	94
INTO THE TWILIGHT . . . . .	94
MORE LIFE . . . MORE! . . . . .	95
ECSTASY . . . . .	95

	PAGE
THE IDLE LAKE . . . . .	96
THE BELL . . . . .	96
ODE IN MAY . . . . .	98
A ROAD SONG . . . . .	100
A SELECTION FROM SONG OF THE OPEN ROAD . . . . .	101
ALE . . . . .	104
LIFE-DRUNK . . . . .	105
WE . . . . .	106
COURAGE, MON AMI! . . . . .	107
FROM TAMAR . . . . .	107
THE CELESTIAL SURGEON . . . . .	108
FROM THE COLLAR . . . . .	109
AN OLD SONG RESUNG . . . . .	110
A SELECTION FROM THE POEM OF JOYS . . . . .	110
FROM PASSAGE TO INDIA . . . . .	112

### POPPY JUICE FOR INSOMNIA

*(Soothers and Soporifics)*

TO SLEEP . . . . .	117
KIND SLEEP . . . . .	117
FOR SLEEP WHEN OVERTIRED OR WORRIED . . . . .	118
SLEEP . . . . .	119
COME, BLESSÈD SLEEP . . . . .	119
THE NIGHT . . . . .	120
THE WHITE PATERNOSTER . . . . .	120
TO SLEEP . . . . .	121
FROM SLEEP . . . . .	121
FROM THE LOTOS-EATERS . . . . .	122
FROM THE FAERIE QUEENE . . . . .	122
FROM IL PENSEROSO . . . . .	123
CARE-CHARMING SLEEP . . . . .	123
TO SLEEP (EXTRACT) . . . . .	124
MIDSUMMER NIGHT . . . . .	125
SWEET AND LOW . . . . .	126
WYNKEN, BLYNKEN AND NOD . . . . .	127

# CONTENTS

xliii

	PAGE
MY SOUL IS AN ENCHANTED BOAT . . . . .	128
BELLS IN THE RAIN . . . . .	129
FROM THE FAERIE QUEENE . . . . .	130
TO ONE WITH HANDS OF SLEEP . . . . .	130
SLEEP . . . . .	131
A TRANSLATION FROM MICHAEL ANGELO . . . . .	131
LET ME SLEEP . . . . .	131
THE POOL OF SLEEP . . . . .	132
SLEEP . . . . .	132
SLEEP SWEET . . . . .	133
TO SLEEP . . . . .	133

## TO DEFLATE THE EGO

*(Ingredients for a Humble Pie)*

I'M NOBODY . . . . .	137
OZYMANDIAS OF EGYPT . . . . .	137
TO THE STONE CUTTERS . . . . .	138
MY HOUSE . . . . .	138
THE BEASTS . . . . .	139
ONE IN THE INFINITE . . . . .	139
FROM THE HOUSE OF A HUNDRED LIGHTS . . . . .	140
FROM PSALM XIX . . . . .	140
MY WAGE . . . . .	141
DAYS . . . . .	142
AFTER BLENHEIM . . . . .	143
TO A STARING BABY IN A PERAMBULATOR . . . . .	145
FROM THE RUBÁYÁT OF OMAR KHAYYÁM . . . . .	146
ON ONE IGNORANT AND ARROGANT . . . . .	147
AN AUGUST MOOD . . . . .	147
THE MOUNTAIN AND THE SQUIRREL . . . . .	148

## TONICS FOR AN ANÆMIC SOUL

*(Tissue Builders and Vision Strengtheners)*

CREEDS . . . . .	153
MEASURE ME, SKY! . . . . .	153



	PAGE
"AN AIR OF COOLNESS PLAYS UPON HIS FACE"	154
FROM A SUMMER NIGHT . . . . .	154
FROM A VISION . . . . .	155
LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE . . . . .	155
EACH AND ALL . . . . .	156
FLOWER IN THE CRANNIED WALL . . . . .	158
NOT OUR GOOD LUCK . . . . .	158
AT THE HEART . . . . .	160
FOOL AND WISE . . . . .	160
SONNET . . . . .	161
FINIS . . . . .	161
JOY . . . . .	162
COMPENSATION . . . . .	162
THE ANODYNE . . . . .	163

## HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

*(Magic Carpet Poems)*

KUBLA KHAN . . . . .	167
MORNING . . . . .	169
A CHILD'S SONG OVERHEARD . . . . .	169
BUTTERCUPS . . . . .	170
QUEEN MAB . . . . .	171
THE OLD SHIPS . . . . .	171
PORTRAIT OF A BOY . . . . .	173
THE FALCONER OF GOD . . . . .	174
A STREET CAR SYMPHONY . . . . .	175
DEAD MEN TELL NO TALES . . . . .	179
MY STAR . . . . .	180
WHAT IS THE GRASS? . . . . .	181
HIS PILGRIMAGE . . . . .	182
THE TIGER . . . . .	183
FROM IL PENNEROSO . . . . .	184
GOING UP TO LONDON . . . . .	185

# CONTENTS

xliv

	PAGE
TARTARY . . . . .	188
THE BLESSED DAMOZEL . . . . .	190
THE MADMAN . . . . .	196
FROM HEROD . . . . .	196
THE POET'S DREAM . . . . .	197
WHERE IS FANCY BRED? . . . . .	198
FANCY . . . . .	198
VERIFICATION . . . . .	201

## FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

*(Poems of Sympathy)*

THE BELLS OF HEAVEN . . . . .	205
A LYRICAL EPIGRAM . . . . .	205
FROM LINES ON A LAP DOG . . . . .	205
CONCERNING BROWNIE . . . . .	206
THE SPARK . . . . .	207
SO I MAY FEEL THE HANDS OF GOD . . . . .	208
SALMON FISHING . . . . .	209
ON THE DEATH OF A FAVOURITE CANARY . . . . .	210
FROM THE RIME OF THE ANCIENT MARINER . . . . .	212
TO SAFEGUARD THE HEART FROM HARDNESS . . . . .	213
LITTLE BOY BLUE . . . . .	213
THE TOYS . . . . .	214
TO MY GODCHILD . . . . .	216
THE FLOWER FACTORY . . . . .	217
THE FACTORIES . . . . .	218
THEY WILL SAY . . . . .	219
A PITCHER OF MIGNONETTE . . . . .	220
RUFUS PRAYS . . . . .	220
THE BRIDGE OF SIGHS . . . . .	221
FROM TOWN PICTURES . . . . .	225
ABOU BEN ADHEM . . . . .	228
HARVEST . . . . .	229

	PAGE
A WOMAN . . . . .	229
GOD'S PITY . . . . .	230
PORTRAIT OF AN OLD WOMAN . . . . .	231
THE DOOR . . . . .	232
THE SONG OF DARK WATERS . . . . .	233
"SCUM O' THE EARTH" . . . . .	237
FROM PASSAGE TO INDIA . . . . .	237
THE MAN WITH THE HOE . . . . .	239
THE SECOND COMING . . . . .	240
MERCY . . . . .	240
DEDICATION . . . . .	241
AULD LANG SYNE . . . . .	242
OUTWITTED . . . . .	242
THE TUFT OF FLOWERS . . . . .	245
BYRON . . . . .	245
FOR MERCY, COURAGE, KINDNESS, MIRTH . . . . .	245
THE WORLD'S NEED . . . . .	245

## ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

*(Poems of High Voltage)*

LEPANTO . . . . .	249
COMRADES . . . . .	256
GIVE A ROUSE . . . . .	257
THE CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE . . . . .	258
"HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS FROM GHEENT TO AIX" . . . . .	261
THE WILD JOYS OF LIVING . . . . .	263
THE ODYSSEY . . . . .	264
KING HENRY BEFORE HARFLEUR . . . . .	265
UNREST . . . . .	266
EXULTATION . . . . .	267
FROM SURSUM CORDA . . . . .	268
THE WILD RIDE . . . . .	270

# CONTENTS

xlvii

PAGE

## SEDATIVES FOR IMPATIENCE

*(Poems of Reassurance)*

WAITING . . . . .	275
ENVOY . . . . .	276
ON HIS BLINDNESS . . . . .	276
WORK . . . . .	277
A TREASURE HOUSE . . . . .	277
FOUND ON AN ENGLISH SUN DIAL . . . . .	278
THE ARROW AND THE SONG . . . . .	278
FROM THE WORD AT ST. KAVIN'S . . . . .	279
THE RECOMPENSE . . . . .	279
FROM SAINT PAUL . . . . .	280
TO A FRIEND . . . . .	280
"WITH WHOM IS NO VARIABLENESS, NEITHER SHADOW OF TURNING" . . . . .	280
MAGNA EST VERITAS . . . . .	281

## BEAUTY'S WINE

*(A Specific for Ugliness)*

ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE . . . . .	285
SONNET . . . . .	288
TO HELEN . . . . .	288
TO — . . . . .	289
SONG . . . . .	290
FROM IL PENNEROSO . . . . .	291
FROM LYCIDAS . . . . .	291
FROM THE PARAPHRASE OF THE RUBÁIYÁT OF OMAR KHAYYÁM . . . . .	292
TEARS, IDLE TEARS . . . . .	296
FROM THE EVE OF SAINT AGNES . . . . .	297
MOONLIGHT MUSIC . . . . .	298
SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS . . . . .	298
MUTABILITY . . . . .	299
ODE TO A GRECIAN URN . . . . .	299

FOR TIMES WHEN "THE WORLD IS TOO  
MUCH WITH US"

*(Antidotes for the Strenuous Life)*

THE WORLD . . . . .	305
LEISURE . . . . .	306
SIMPLICITY . . . . .	307
NATURE CURE . . . . .	308
BALLADE TO THEOCRITUS, IN WINTER . . . . .	309
CLEAR AND COOL . . . . .	310
WHERE NONE INTRUDES . . . . .	310
THE MARSHES OF GLYNN . . . . .	316
A CALIFORNIA VIGNETTE . . . . .	317
IN THE WOOD . . . . .	317
ENGLAND AND SWITZERLAND, 1802 . . . . .	318
THE INVITATION . . . . .	320
ON A SUBWAY EXPRESS . . . . .	322
SONG OF THE OPEN COUNTRY . . . . .	322
DISCOVERY . . . . .	323
WALLS . . . . .	324
SOLITUDE . . . . .	324
THE ESCAPE . . . . .	325
UP! UP! MY FRIEND . . . . .	326
THERE IS STRENGTH IN THE SOUL . . . . .	327
A BALLAD OF TREES AND THE MASTER . . . . .	328
BEFORE DAWN IN THE WOOD . . . . .	328
ESCAPE . . . . .	330
FLOOD TIDE . . . . .	330
MY NOSEGAYS ARE FOR CAPTIVES . . . . .	331
THE CREED OF THE WOOD . . . . .	332
"WITH PIPE AND FLUTE" . . . . .	332
HOMESICK IN ENGLAND . . . . .	334
THE HILL-BORN . . . . .	335
THE BROOK . . . . .	337
FROM THE DEEP . . . . .	

# CONTENTS

xlix

	PAGE
MY GARDEN . . . . .	337
COUPLET . . . . .	338
VOICES . . . . .	338
IN ROMNEY MARSH . . . . .	339
THE DAFFODILS . . . . .	340
FROM LINES COMPOSED A FEW MILES ABOVE TINTERN ABBEY . . . . .	341
SONNET . . . . .	342
THE LAKE ISLE OF INNISFREE . . . . .	343

## "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

*(Poems of Cheer)*

LAUGH AND BE MERRY . . . . .	347
SADNESS AND JOY . . . . .	348
TO A FRIEND WHOSE WORK HAS COME TO NOTH- ING . . . . .	349
GLADNESS . . . . .	349
OVER THE SHOULDERS AND SLOPES OF THE DUNE . . . . .	350
GOLDEN HANDS . . . . .	351
FROM PSALM XCV . . . . .	351
THE PLACE OF REST . . . . .	352
A BLACKBIRD SUDDENLY . . . . .	353
ANGLER . . . . .	353
THE SECRET . . . . .	354
JOY . . . . .	354
FROM L'ALLEGRO . . . . .	355
JENNY KISSED ME . . . . .	358
VILLANELLE, WITH STEVENSON'S ASSISTANCE . . . . .	358
COMMUNION . . . . .	359
WHEN YOU ARE OLD . . . . .	360
FROM THE DEATH SONG . . . . .	360
THE OPTIMIST . . . . .	361
A LITTLE SONG OF LIFE . . . . .	362
FROM PSALM CIII . . . . .	363

## ANODYNES FOR SORROW

*(To be Taken in the Hour of Great Need)*

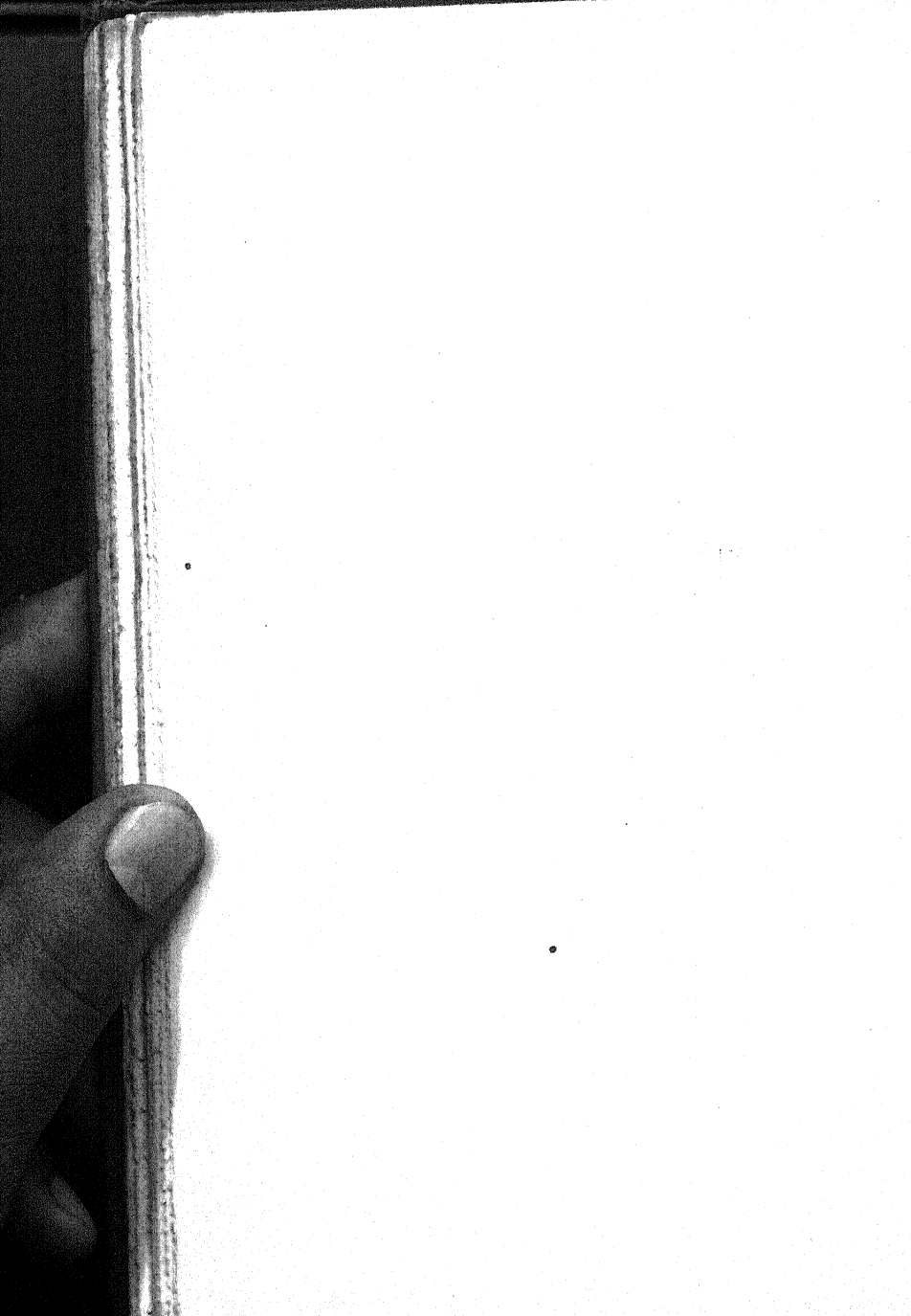
INVICTUS . . . . .	367
IF SO TOMORROW SAVES . . . . .	367
THE BALANCE . . . . .	368
ILLUSION . . . . .	369
THE WIND OF SORROW . . . . .	370
VICTORY IN DEFEAT . . . . .	370
SONGS OF JOY . . . . .	371
PIPPA'S SONG . . . . .	372
IDLE TO GRIEVE . . . . .	372
DUET . . . . .	373
COMFORT . . . . .	374
THE MINISTERING SPIRITS . . . . .	374
I LOVE THE FRIENDLY FACES OF OLD SORROWS . . . . .	375
TEARS . . . . .	375
TEARS . . . . .	375
PANDORA'S SONG . . . . .	376

R I

STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

(Poems of Courage)





## AT THE END OF THE DAY

BY RICHARD HOVEY

There is no escape by the river,  
There is no flight left by the fen;  
We are compassed about by the shiver  
Of the night of their marching men.  
Give a cheer!

For our hearts shall not give way.  
Here's to a dark to-morrow,  
And here's to a brave to-day!

The tale of their hosts is countless,  
And the tale of ours a score;  
But the palm is naught to the dauntless,  
And the cause is more and more.  
Give a cheer!

We may die, but not give way.  
Here's to a silent morrow,  
And here's to a stout to-day!

God has said: "Ye shall fail and perish;  
But the thrill ye have felt to-night  
I shall keep in my heart and cherish  
When the worlds have passed in night."  
Give a cheer!

For the soul shall not give way.

## 4    STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Here's to the greater to-morrow  
That is born of a great to-day!

Now shame on the craven truckler  
And the puling things that mope!  
We've a rapture for our buckler  
That outwears the wings of hope.  
Give a cheer!  
For our joy shall not give way.  
Here's in the teeth of to-morrow  
To the glory to to-day!

### THE KINGS

BY LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

A man said unto his angel:  
"My spirits are fallen thro',  
And I cannot carry this battle;  
O brother! what shall I do?"

"The terrible Kings are on me,  
With spears that are deadly bright,  
Against me so from the cradle  
Do fate and my fathers fight."

Then said to the man his angel:  
"Thou wavering, foolish soul,  
Back to the ranks! What matter  
To win or to lose the whole,

"As judged by the little judges  
Who hearken not well, nor see?  
Not thus, by the outer issue,  
The Wise shall interpret thee.

"Thy will is the very, the only,  
The solemn event of things;  
The weakest of hearts defying  
Is stronger than all these Kings.

"Tho' out of the past they gather,  
Mind's Doubt and Bodily Pain,  
And pallid Thirst of the Spirit  
That is kin to the other twain,

"And Grief, in a cloud of banners,  
And ringleted Vain Desires,  
And Vice, with the spoils upon him  
Of thee and thy beaten sires,

"While Kings of eternal evil  
Yet darken the hills about,  
Thy part is with broken sabre  
To rise on the last redoubt,

"To fear not sensible failure,  
Nor covet the game at all,  
But fighting, fighting, fighting,  
Die, driven against the wall!"

6     STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

O ALTITUDO!

BY SARAH N. CLEGHORN

Into the loud surf,  
Down over the sands of safety,  
I come running and shouting.  
Against me the breakers  
Crouch and spring, hurtle and roar.  
I make myself an arrow;  
Dizzily I dive through them,  
Blinded, with singing ears,  
And pounding heart.  
Suddenly I am in the clear water,  
The deep-sea water,  
The buoyant and calm water  
Beyond the breasted danger,  
On the far side of courage.

TO HIS HEART, BIDDING IT HAVE NO FEAR

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

Be you still, be you still, trembling heart;  
Remember the wisdom out of the old days:  
*Him who trembles before the flame and the flood,  
And the winds that blow through the starry ways,  
Let the starry winds and the flame and the flood  
Cover over and hide, for he has no part  
With the lonely, majestic multitude.*

## JONNĒ ARMSTRONG

(OLD BALLAD)

There dwelt a man in faire Westmerland,  
JonnĒ Armstrong men did him call,  
He had nither lands nor rents coming in,  
Yet he kept eight score men in his hall.

He had horse and harness for them all,  
Goodly steeds were all milke-white;  
O the golden bands an about their necks,  
And their weapons, they were all alike.

Newes then was brought unto the king  
That there was sicke a won as hee,  
That livĕd lyke a bold out-law,  
And robbed all the north country.

The king he writt a letter then,  
A letter which was large and long;  
He signĕd it with his owne hand,  
And he promised to doe him no wrong.

When this letter came JonnĒ untill,  
His heart was as blyth as birds on the tree:  
"Never was I sent for before any king,  
My father, my grandfather, nor none but mee.

"And if wee goe the king before,  
I would wee went most orderly;

8 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Every man of you shall have his scarlet cloak,  
Laced with silver laces three.

"Every won of you shall have his velvett coat,  
Laced with silver lace so white;  
O the golden bands an about your necks,  
Black hatts, white feathers, all alyke."

By the morrow morninge at ten of the clock,  
Towards Edenborough gon was hee,  
And with him all his eight score men;  
Good lord, it was a goodly sight for to see!

When Jonnë came befower the king,  
He fell downe on his knee;  
"O pardon, my souveraine leige," he said,  
"O pardon my eight score men and mee."

"Thou shalt have no pardon, thou traytor strong,  
For thy eight score men nor thee;  
For to-morrow morning by ten of the clock,  
Both thou and them shall hang on the gallow-tree."

But Jonnë looked over his left shoulder,  
Good Lord, what a grevius look looked hee!  
Saying, "Asking grace of a graceles face—  
Why there is none for you nor mee."

But Jonnë had a bright sword by his side,  
And it was made of the mettle so free,  
That had not the king stept his foot aside,  
He had smitten his head from his faire boddee.

Saying, "Fight on, my merry men all,  
And see that none of you be taine;  
For rather than men shall say we were hangd,  
Let them report how we were slaine."

Then, God wott, faire Edenborough rose,  
And so besett poore Jonnë rounde,  
That fower score and tenn of Jonnës best men  
Lay gasping all upon the ground.

Then like a mad man Jonnë laid about,  
And like a mad man then fought hee,  
Untill a falce Scot came Jonnë behinde,  
And runn him through the faire boddee.

Saying, "Fight on my merry men all,  
I am a little hurt, but I am not slain;  
I will lay me down for to bleed a while,  
Then I'll rise and fight with you again."

### PROSPICE

BY ROBERT BROWNING

Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,  
The mist in my face,  
When the snows begin, and the blasts denote  
I am nearing the place,  
The power of the night, the press of the storm;  
The post of the foe;



## 10 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Where he stands, the Arch Fear in a visible form,  
Yet the strong man must go:  
For the journey is done and the summit attain'd,  
And the barriers fall,  
Though a battle's to fight ere the guerdon be gain'd,  
The reward of it all.  
I was ever a fighter, so—one fight more,  
The best and the last!  
I would hate that death bandaged my eyes, and forbore,  
And bade me creep past.  
No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers  
The heroes of old,  
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears  
Of pain, darkness and cold.  
For sudden the worst turns the best to the brave,  
The black minute's at end,  
And the elements' rage, the fiend-voices that rave,  
Shall dwindle, shall blend,  
Shall change, shall become first a peace out of pain,  
Then a light, then thy breast,  
O thou soul of my soul! I shall clasp thee again,  
And with God be the rest!

### LAST LINES

BY EMILY BRONTË

No coward soul is mine,  
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere:

I see Heaven's glories shine,  
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear.

O God within my breast,  
Almighty, ever-present Deity!  
Life—that in me hast rest,  
As I—undying Life—have power in thee!

Vain are the thousand creeds  
That move men's hearts: unutterably vain;  
Worthless as wither'd weeds,  
Or idlest froth amid the boundless main,

To waken doubt in one  
Holding so fast by thine infinity;  
So surely anchor'd on  
The steadfast rock of immortality.

With wide-embracing love  
Thy spirit animates eternal years,  
Pervades and broods above,  
Changes, sustains, dissolves, creates, and rears.

Though earth and man were gone,  
And suns and universes ceas'd to be,  
And Thou wert left alone,  
Every existence would exist in Thee.

There is not room for Death,  
Nor atom that his might could render void:  
Thou—Thou art Being and Breath,  
And what Thou art may never be destroy'd.

12 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

EPILOGUE TO ASOLANDO

By ROBERT BROWNING

At the midnight in the silence of the sleep-time,  
When you set your fancies free,  
Will they pass to where—by death, fools think, im-  
prison'd—  
Low he lies who once so lov'd you, whom you lov'd so,  
—Pity me?

Oh to love so, be so lov'd, yet so mistaken!  
What had I on earth to do  
With the slothful, with the mawkish, the unmanly?  
Like the aimless, helpless, hopeless did I drivell  
—Being—who?

One who never turn'd his back but march'd breast  
forward,  
Never doubted clouds would break,  
Never dream'd, though right were worsted, wrong  
would triumph,  
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,  
Sleep to wake.

No, at noonday in the bustle of man's work-time  
Greet the unseen with a cheer!  
Bid him forward, breast and back as either should be,  
"Strive and thrive!" cry "Speed,—fight on, fare ever  
There as here!"

## HOPE IN FAILURE

By A. E.

Though now thou hast failed and art fallen, despair  
not because of defeat,  
Though lost for a while be thy heaven and weary of  
earth be thy feet,  
For all will be beauty about thee hereafter through  
sorrowful years,  
And lovely the dews for thy chilling and ruby thy  
heart-drip of tears.

The eyes that had gazed from afar on a beauty that  
blinded the eyes  
Shall call forth its image for ever, its shadow in alien  
skies.  
The heart that had striven to beat in the heart of the  
Mighty too soon  
Shall still of that beating remember some errant and  
faltering tune.

For thou hast but fallen to gather the last of the secrets  
of power;  
The beauty that breathes in thy spirit shall shape of  
thy sorrow a flower,  
The pale bud of pity shall open the bloom of its  
tenderest rays,  
The heart of whose shining is bright with the light of  
the Ancient of Days.

## 14 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

### THE HELMSMAN

BY M. A. DEWOLFE HOWE

What shall I ask for the voyage I must sail to the end  
alone?

Summer and calms and rest from never a labor done?  
Nay, blow, ye life-winds all; curb not for me your  
blast,

Strain ye my quivering ropes, bend ye my trembling  
mast.

Then there can be no drifting, thank God! for boat  
or me,—

Eager and swift our course over a living sea.

Mine is a man's right arm to steer through fog and  
foam;

Beacons are shining still to guide each farer home.

Give me your worst, O winds! others have braved  
your stress;

E'en if it be to sink, give me no less, no less.

### LESSONS

BY SARA TEASDALE

Unless I learn to ask no help

From any other soul but mine,

To seek no strength in waving reeds

Nor shade beneath a straggling pine;

Unless I learn to look at Grief

Unshrinking from her tear-blind eyes,  
And take from Pleasure fearlessly  
Whatever gifts will make me wise—  
Unless I learn these things on earth,  
Why was I ever given birth?

### BE STRONG!

BY DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT

Be strong O warring soul! For very sooth  
Kings are but wraiths, republics fade like rain,  
Peoples are reaped and garnered as the grain,  
And that alone prevails which is the truth;  
Be strong when all the days of life bear ruth  
And fury, and are hot with toil and strain:  
Hold thy large faith and quell thy mighty pain:  
Dream the great dream that buoys thine age with  
youth.

Thou art an eagle mewed in a sea-stopped cave:  
He, poised in darkness with victorious wings,  
Keeps night between the granite and the sea,  
Until the tide has drawn the warder-wave:  
Then, from the portal where the ripple rings,  
He bursts into the boundless morning—free!

From PSALM XLVI

God is our refuge and strength,  
A very present help in trouble.

## 16 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed,  
And though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled,  
Though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof.  
Selah.

There is a river,  
The streams whereof shall make glad the city of God,  
The holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High.

God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:  
God shall help her, and that right early. . . .

Be still, and know that I am God:  
I will be exalted among the heathen,  
I will be exalted in the earth.  
The LORD of hosts is with us;  
The God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

## DOVES

BY LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

Ah, if man's boast, and man's advance be vain,  
And yonder bells of Bow, loud-echoing home,  
And the lone Tree foreknow it, and the Dome,  
The monstrous island of the middle main;

If each inheritor must sink again  
Under his sires, as falleth where it clomb  
Back on the gone wave the disheartened foam—  
I crossed Cheapside, and this was in my brain.

What folly lies in forecasts and in fears!  
Like a wide laughter sweet and opportune,  
Wet from the fount, three hundred doves of Paul's  
Shook their warm wings, drizzling the golden noon,  
And in their rain-cloud vanished up the walls.  
"God keeps," I said, "our little flock of years."

### From ULYSSES

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

There lies the port; the vessel puffs her sail:  
There gloom the dark broad seas. My mariners,  
Souls that have toil'd, and wrought, and thought with  
me—

That ever with a frolic welcome took  
The thunder and the sunshine, and opposed  
Free hearts, free foreheads—you and I are old;  
Old age hath yet his honour and his toil;  
Death closes all: but something ere the end,  
Some work of noble note, may yet be done,  
Not unbecoming men that strove with Gods.  
The lights begin to twinkle from the rocks:  
The long day wanes: the slow moon climbs: the deep  
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,



## 18 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.  
Push off, and sitting well in order smite  
The sounding furrows; for my purpose holds  
To sail beyond the sunset, and the baths  
Of all the western stars, until I die.  
It may be that the gulfs will wash us down:  
It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,  
And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.  
Tho' much is taken, much abides; and tho'  
We are not now that strength which in old days  
Moved earth and heaven; that which we are, we are;  
One equal temper of heroic hearts,  
Made weak by time and fate, but strong in will  
To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.

### DEATH, LIFE, FEAR

BY LILLA CABOT PERRY

I will confront Death smiling, and no tremor  
Shall shake my eager heart at his approach;  
Why should I fear him, since his hand brings freedom?  
Does the plant turn in shrinking from the light?  
The bud refuse to feel the blossom growing  
Within its heart that soon must open wide?  
Brief is the pang of that divine compelling  
Which frees its petals to the blessed sun.  
No! Death I fear not! Even Life I challenge,  
With all its cruelties and possible wrongs!  
Love, joy and torture, sin and aspiration,

All would I know and clasp them to my breast,  
From many-colored threads weave to completion  
The garment of my soul, as is Thy will.  
But, Lord, one pang alone I pray Thee, spare me,  
Lord, never let me meet the eyes of Fear,  
Or meet them but as conqueror to destroy them,  
And never let me bow an abject head!  
Set firm my feet upon Life's narrow pathway!  
Cold, writhing hands from the dread chasm below  
Snatch at my ankles! Let me walk unwavering,  
And conquer Fear as the sun does the mist.

Lord, I beseech Thee, keep my soul unshaken;  
Thou, the unfearing, conquering Source of all things,  
Thou would'st not that Thy child should be afraid.

From "OF MOUNTAINS"

BY LEONORA SPEYER

Who is the pioneer?  
He is the follower here,  
Perhaps the last  
Of all who passed.

He does not fear nor scorn  
To tread  
The ventured path, the worn,  
Of those ahead;  
Nor shall he fail

20 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

To blaze his own brave trail  
Along the beaten track,  
Make of the old a newer way  
Of stouter clay,  
For others at his back.

He is the pioneer who climbs,  
Who dares to climb,  
His own high heart,  
Although he fall  
A thousand times;  
Who dares to crawl  
On bloody hands and knees  
Along its stony ecstasies  
Up to the utmost snows;  
Nor knows  
He stands on these . . .

Or knowing, does not care,  
Save to climb on from there!

Who is the pioneer?  
He is the follower here,  
Dogged and undeterred,  
Perhaps the last  
Of all who passed.

He passes too,  
The heavy bird,  
Limping along . . .

Ah but his song,  
His song!

### DO YOU FEAR THE WIND?

BY HAMLIN GARLAND

Do you fear the force of the wind,  
The slash of the rain?  
Go face them and fight them,  
Be savage again.  
Go hungry and cold like the wolf,  
Go wade like the crane:  
The palms of your hands will thicken,  
The skin of your cheek will tan,  
You'll grow ragged and weary and swarthy,  
But you'll walk like a man!

### From THE POEM OF JOYS

BY WALT WHITMAN

O joy of suffering!  
To struggle against great odds! to meet enemies un-  
daunted!  
To be entirely alone with them! to find how much one  
can stand!  
To look strife, torture, prison, popular odium, death,  
face to face!

## 22 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

To mount the scaffold! to advance to the muzzles of  
guns with perfect nonchalance!  
To be indeed a God!

### GRIEF

BY ANGELA MORGAN

Upon this trouble shall I whet my life  
As 'twere a dulling knife;  
Bade I my friend be brave?  
I shall still braver be.  
No man shall say of me,  
"Others he saved, himself he cannot save."  
But, swift and fair  
As the primeval Word that smote the night—  
"Let there be light!"  
Courage shall leap from me, a gallant sword  
To rout the enemy and all his horde,  
Cleaving a kingly pathway through despair.

### PRAYER

(From *The Image in the Sand*; Arranged by permission of the author.)

BY E. F. BENSON

The dawn of the everlasting day  
And of the full knowledge of the One Spirit  
Which moves the world.

Infinite Lord of life,  
Shine on me;  
Make me to know that there is but one all-encompassing  
power,  
That everything that might seem to me an exception,  
an evil,  
Is but the effect of my own blindness.

Pour, then, thy light upon my eyes;  
Remove the shadows from me and the doubtings.  
Let thy cloud of witnesses be close about me,  
And, though not visible, make it known to me  
That they watch,  
That they wait,  
That my soul, too, even now is one of them,—  
Is as close to them  
As is my body to those who live with me on this  
earth.

Fill me with the knowledge of their presence,  
Of their nearness to me  
And of their dearness.

And even as I fill my whole being  
With the air I breathe,  
Let this knowledge of my communion with them  
Flood and overflow my soul.

24 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

From APPARENT FAILURE

By ROBERT BROWNING

My own hope is, a sun will pierce  
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;  
That, after Last, returns the First,  
Though a wide compass round be fetched;  
That what began best, can't end worst,  
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.

PRAYER<sup>1</sup>

By LOUIS UNTERMAYER

God, though this life is but a wraith,  
Although we know not what we use,  
Although we grope with little faith,  
Give me the heart to fight—and lose.

Ever insurgent let me be,  
Make me more daring than devout;  
From sleek contentment keep me free,  
And fill me with a buoyant doubt.

Open my eyes to visions girt  
With beauty, and with wonder lit—  
But let me always see the dirt,  
And all that spawn and die in it.

<sup>1</sup> From "Challenge" by Louis Untermeyer, by permission of Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc., holders of the copyright.

Open my ears to music; let  
Me thrill with Spring's first flutes and drums—  
But never let me dare forget  
The bitter ballads of the slums.

From compromise and things half-done,  
Keep me, with stern and stubborn pride;  
And when, at last, the fight is won  
God, keep me still unsatisfied.

### ALL NIGHT THE LONE CICADA

BY CHARLES G. D. ROBERTS

All night the lone cicada  
Kept shrilling through the rain,  
A voice of joy undaunted  
By unforgotten pain.

Down from the tossing branches  
Rang out the high refrain,  
By tumult undisheartened,  
By storm assailed in vain.

To looming vasts of mountain,  
To shadowy deeps of plain  
The ephemeral, brave defiance  
Adventured not in vain,—



## 26 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Till to my faltering spirit,  
And to my weary brain,  
From loss and fear and failure  
My joy returned again.

### ENAMORED ARCHITECT OF AIRY RHYME

BY THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH

Enamored architect of airy rhyme  
Build as thou wilt; heed not what each man says:  
Good souls, but innocent of dreamers' ways,  
Will come, and marvel why thou wastest time;  
Others, beholding how thy turrets climb  
"Twixt theirs and heaven, will hate thee all thy days;  
But most beware of those who come to praise.  
O Wondersmith, O worker in sublime  
And heaven-sent dreams, let art be all in all;  
Build as thou wilt, unspoiled by praise or blame,  
Build as thou wilt, and as thy light is given:  
Then, if at last the airy structure fall,  
Dissolve, and vanish—take thyself no shame.  
They fail, and they alone, who have not striven.

### DON QUIXOTE

BY AUSTIN DOBSON

Behind thy pasteboard, on thy battered hack,  
Thy lean cheek striped with plaster to and fro,

Thy long spear levelled at the unseen foe,  
And doubtful Sancho trudging at thy back,  
Thou wert a figure strange enough, good lack!  
To make wiseacredom, both high and low,  
Rub purblind eyes, and (having watched thee go)  
Despatch its Dogberrys upon thy track:  
Alas! poor Knight! Alas! poor soul possest!  
Yet would to-day, when Courtesy grows chill,  
And life's fine loyalties are turned to jest,  
Some fire of thine might burn within us still!  
Ah! would but one might lay his lance in rest,  
And charge in earnest—were it but a mill.

## EPITAPH FOR A POET

BY DuBOSE HEYWARD

Here lies a spendthrift who believed  
That only those who spend may keep;  
Who scattered seeds, yet never grieved  
Because a stranger came to reap;

A failure who might well have risen;  
Yet, ragged, sang exultantly  
That all success is but a prison,  
And only those who fail are free:

Who took what little Earth had given,  
And watched it blaze, and watched it die;  
Who could not see a distant Heaven  
Because of dazzling nearer sky;

28    STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Who never flinched till Earth had taken  
The most of him back home again,  
And the last silences were shaken  
With songs too lovely for his pen.

COURAGE

BY VIRGINIA MOORE

Because I coveted courage  
As keen as candle-flare,  
I lit a yellow candle  
And set it staunchly there

Upon my heart's high altar  
Where courage seldom came  
(O tall and blue and lovely  
O urgent candle flame!)

And now no wind of weakness,  
No sudden draught of doubt,  
For all their sly manoeuvres,  
Can puff my candle out!

SAY NOT THE STRUGGLE NAUGHT  
AVAILETH

BY ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH

Say not the struggle naught availeth,  
The labour and the wounds are vain,

The enemy faints not, nor faileth,  
And as things have been they remain.

If hopes were dupes, fears may be liars;  
It may be, in yon smoke conceal'd,  
Your comrades chase e'en now the fliers,  
And, but for you, possess the field.

For while the tired waves, vainly breaking,  
Seem here no painful inch to gain,  
Far back, through creeks and inlets making,  
Comes silent, flooding in, the main.

And not by eastern windows only,  
When daylight comes, comes in the light;  
In front the sun climbs slow, how slowly!  
But westward, look, the land is bright!

From CAPTAIN CRAIG <sup>1</sup>

By EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON

"I had a dream last night:  
A dream not like to any other dream  
That I remember. I was all alone,  
Sitting as I do now beneath a tree,  
But looking not, as I am looking now,  
Against the sunlight. There was neither sun

<sup>1</sup>From "Captain Craig," By Edwin Arlington Robinson,  
copyrighted by the Macmillan Company.

# 30 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Nor moon, nor do I think of any stars;  
 Yet there was light, and there were cedar trees,  
 And there were sycamores. I lay at rest,  
 Or should have seemed at rest, within a trough  
 Between two giant roots. A weariness  
 Was on me, and I would have gone to sleep,  
 But I had not the courage. If I slept,  
 I feared that I should never wake again;  
 And if I did not sleep I should go mad,  
 And with my own dull tools, which I had used  
 With wretched skill so long, hack out my life.  
 And while I lay there, tortured out of death,  
 Faint waves of cold, as if the dead were breathing,  
 Came over me and through me; and I felt  
 Quick fearful tears of anguish on my face  
 And in my throat. But soon, and in the distance,  
 Concealed, importunate, there was a sound  
 Of coming steps,—and I was not afraid;  
 No, I was not afraid then, I was glad;  
 For I could feel, with every thought, the Man,  
 The Mystery, the Child, a footfall nearer.  
 Then, when he stood before me, there was no  
 Surprise, there was no questioning, I knew him,  
 As I had known him always; and he smiled.  
 ‘Why are you here?’ he asked; and reaching down,  
 He took up my dull blades and rubbed his thumb  
 Across the edges of them and then smiled  
 Once more.—‘I was a carpenter,’ I said,  
 ‘But there was nothing in the world to do.’—  
 ‘Nothing?’ said he.—‘No, nothing,’ I replied.—

'But are you sure,' he asked, 'that you have skill?  
And are you sure that you have learned your trade?  
No, you are not.'—He looked at me and laughed  
As he said that; but I did not laugh then,  
Although I might have laughed.—'They are dull,' said  
he;

'They were not very sharp if they were ground;  
But they are what you have, and they will earn  
What you have not. So take them as they are,  
Grind them and clean them, put new handles to them,  
And then go learn your trade in Nazareth.  
Only be sure that you find Nazareth.'—  
'But if I starve—what then?' said I.—He smiled."

## PSALM CXXI

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills,  
From whence cometh my help.  
My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven  
and earth.  
He will not suffer thy foot to be moved:  
He that keepeth thee will not slumber.  
Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor  
sleep.  
The LORD is thy keeper:  
The LORD is thy shade upon thy right hand.  
The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by  
night.  
The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil:  
He shall preserve thy soul.

## 32 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in  
From this time forth, and even for evermore.

### BEFORE ACTION

BY WILLIAM NOEL HODGSON

By all the glories of the day  
And the cool evening's benison,  
By that last sunset touch that lay  
Upon the hills when day was done,  
By beauty lavishly outpoured  
And blessings carelessly received,  
By all the days that I have lived,  
Make me a soldier, Lord.

By all of all man's hopes and fears,  
And all the wonders poets sing,  
The laughter of unclouded years,  
And every sad and lovely thing;  
By the romantic ages stored  
With high endeavour that was his,  
By all his mad catastrophes,  
Make me a man, O Lord.

I, that on my familiar hill  
Saw with uncomprehending eyes  
A hundred of Thy sunsets spill  
Their fresh and sanguine sacrifice.

Ere the sun swings his noonday sword  
Must say good-bye to all of this;—  
By all delights that I shall miss,  
Help me to die, O Lord.

### A PRAYER FOR THE OLD COURAGE<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES HANSON TOWNE

Still let us go the way of beauty; go  
The way of loveliness; still let us know  
Those paths that lead where Pan and Daphne run,  
Where roses prosper in the summer sun.

The earth may rock with War. Still is there peace  
In many a place to give the heart release  
From this too-vibrant pain that drives men mad.  
Let us go back to the old loves we had.

Let us go back, to keep alive the gleam,  
To cherish the immortal, Godlike dream;  
Not as poor cravens flying from the fight,  
But as sad children seeking the clean light.

Oh, doubly precious now is solitude;  
Thrice dear yon quiet star above the wood,  
Since panic and the sundering shock of War  
Have laid in ruins all we hungered for.

<sup>1</sup> From *A World of Windows* by Charles Hanson Towne, copyright 1919, George H. Doran Co., publishers.



34 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Brave soldiers of the spirit, guard ye well  
Mountain and fort and massive citadel;  
But keep ye white forever—keep ye whole  
The battlements of dream within the soul!

THE PILLAR OF CLOUD

BY JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL NEWMAN

Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,  
    Lead Thou me on!  
The night is dark, and I am far from home—  
    Lead Thou me on!  
Keep Thou my feet; I do not ask to see  
The distant scene,—one step enough for me.

I was not ever thus, nor pray'd that Thou  
    Shouldst lead me on.  
I loved to choose and see my path, but now  
    Lead Thou me on!  
I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,  
Pride ruled my will: remember not past years.

So long Thy power hath blest me, sure it still  
    Will lead me on,  
O'er moor and fen, o'er crag and torrent, till  
    The night is gone;  
And with the morn those angel faces smile  
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

## SUICIDE'S STONE

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

Peace is the heir of dead desire,  
Whether abundance killed the cormorant  
In a happy hour, or sleep or death  
Drowned him deep in dreamy waters,  
Peace is the ashes of that fire,  
The heir of that king, the inn of that journey.

This last and best and goal: we dead  
Hold it so tight you are envious of us  
And fear under sunk lids contempt.  
Death-day greetings are the sweetest.  
Let trumpets roar when a man dies  
And rockets fly up, he has found his fortune.

Yet hungering long and pitiably  
That way, you shall not reach a finger  
To pluck it unripe and before dark  
Creep to cover: life broke ten whipstocks  
Over my back, broke faith, stole hope,  
Before I denounced the covenant of courage.

## THE SOLDIER

BY SOPHIE JEWETT

*"Non vi si pensa quanto sangue costa."*

PARADISO XXIX. 91.

The soldier fought his battle silently.  
Not his the strife that stays for set of sun;

## 36 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

It seemed this warfare never might be done;  
Through glaring day and blinding night fought he.  
There came no hand to help, no eye to see;  
No herald's voice proclaimed the fight begun;  
No trumpet, when the bitter field was won,  
Sounded abroad the soldier's victory.  
As if the struggle had been light, he went,  
Gladly, life's common road a little space;  
Nor any knew how his heart's blood was spent;  
Yet there were some who after testified  
They saw a glory grow upon his face;  
And all men praised the soldier when he died.

From TO HOMER

By JOHN KEATS

Aye, on the shores of darkness there is light,  
And precipices show untrodden green;  
There is a budding morrow in mid-night;  
There is a triple sight in blindness keen.

HIS ALLY

By WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT

He fought for his soul, and the stubborn fighting  
Tried hard his strength.  
"One needs seven souls for this long requiting,"  
He said at length.

"Six times I come where my first hope jeered me  
And laughed me to scorn;  
But now I fear as I never feared me  
To fall forlorn.

"God! when they fight upright and at me  
I give them back  
Even such blows as theirs that combat me;  
But now, alack!

"They fight with the wiles of fiends escaping  
And underhand.  
Six times, O God, and my wounds are gaping!  
I—reel to stand.

"Six battles' span! By this gasping breath,  
No pantomime.  
'Tis all that I can. I am sick unto death.  
And—a seventh time?

"This is beyond all battles' soreness!"  
Then his wonder cried:  
For Laughter, with shield and steely harness,  
Stood up at his side!

### COURAGE

BY KARLE WILSON BAKER

Courage is armor  
A blind man wears;  
The calloused scar

Of outlived despairs:  
 Courage is Fear  
 That has said its prayers.

### UNVANQUISHED

BY GRACE HOFFMANN WHITE

Ravaged of faith I fled,  
 Beat life to a blade,  
 Cut from my stiffened body  
 Love's enticing coils—  
 Unvanquished—unafraid . . .

### FOR THOSE WHO FAIL

BY JOAQUIN MILLER

"All honour to him who shall win the prize,"  
 The world has cried for a thousand years;  
 But to him who tries and who fails and dies,  
 I give great honour and glory and tears.

O great is the hero who wins a name,  
 But greater many and many a time  
 Some pale-faced fellow who dies in shame,  
 And lets God finish the thought sublime.

And great is the man with a sword undrawn,  
 And good is the man who refrains from wine;  
 But the man who fails and yet fights on,  
 Lo he is the twin-born brother of mine!

## THE OLD STOIC

BY EMILY BRONTË

Riches I hold in light esteem,  
And Love I laugh to scorn;  
And lust of fame was but a dream  
That vanish'd with the morn;

And if I pray, the only prayer  
That moves my lips for me  
Is, "Leave the heart that now I bear,  
And give me liberty!"

Yes, as my swift days near their goal,  
'Tis all that I implore:  
In life and death a chainless soul,  
With courage to endure.

## PSALM XXIII

BY DAVID

The LORD is my shepherd;  
I shall not want.  
He maketh me to lie down in green pastures:  
He leadeth me beside the still waters.

He restoreth my soul:  
He leadeth me in the paths of righteousness  
For his name's sake.

## 40 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow  
of death,

I will fear no evil:

For thou art with me;

Thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Thou preparest a table before me

In the presence of mine enemies:

Thou anointest my head with oil;

My cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me

All the days of my life:

And I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

## IMMORTALITY

BY MATTHEW ARNOLD

Foil'd by our fellowmen, depress'd, outworn,

We leave the brutal world to take its way,

And, *Patience! in another life*, we say,

*The world shall be thrust down, and we up-borne.*

And will not, then, the immortal armies scorn

The world's poor, routed leavings? or will they

Who fail'd under the heat of this life's day,

Support the fervours of the heavenly morn?

No, no! the energy of life may be

Kept on after the grave, but not begun;

And he who flagg'd not in the earthly strife,

From strength to strength advancing—only he,  
His soul well-knit, and all his battles won,  
Mounts, and that hardly, to eternal life.

## LET ME LIVE OUT MY YEARS

BY JOHN G. NEIHARDT

Let me live out my years in heat of blood!  
Let me die drunken with the dreamer's wine!  
Let me not see this soul-house built of mud  
Go toppling to the dust—a vacant shrine.

Let me go quickly, like a candle light  
Snuffed out just at the heyday of its glow.  
Give me high noon—and let it then be night!  
Thus would I go.

And grant that when I face the grisly Thing,  
My song may trumpet down the gray Perhaps.  
Let me be as a tune-swept fiddlestring  
That feels the Master Melody—and snaps!

## TO ALTHEA, FROM PRISON

BY RICHARD LOVELACE

Stone walls do not a prison make,  
Nor iron bars a cage;  
Minds innocent and quiet take  
That for an hermitage;



## 42 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

If I have freedom in my love  
And in my soul am free,  
Angels alone, that soar above,  
Enjoy such liberty.

### PROTEST IN PASSING

BY LEONORA SPEYER

This house of flesh was never loved of me,  
Though I have known much love beneath its roof,  
Always was I a guest who stood aloof,  
Loth to accept such hospitality.  
When the house slumbered, how I woke! for then  
I knew of half-escapes along the night,  
But now there comes a safer, swifter flight:  
I go; nor need endure these rooms again.

164  
I have been cowed too long by closed-in walls,  
By masonry of muscle, blood and bone;  
This quaking house of flesh that was my own,  
High roof-tree of the heart, see how it falls!  
I go . . . but pause upon the threshold's rust  
To shake from off my feet my own dead dust.

### THE RIDERLESS HORSE

BY HAROLD TROWBRIDGE PULSIFER

Close ranks and ride on!  
Though his saddle be bare,

The bullet is sped,  
Now the dead  
Cannot care.  
Close ranks and ride on!  
Let the pitiless stride  
Of the host that he led,  
Though his saddle be red,  
Sweep on like the tide.  
Close ranks and ride on!  
The banner he bore  
For God and the right  
Never faltered before.  
Quick, up with it, then!  
For the right! For the light!  
Lest legions of men  
Be lost in the night!

HORSEMAN SPRINGING FROM THE DARK:  
A DREAM

BY LILLA CABOT PERRY

"Horseman, springing from the dark,  
Horseman, flying wild and free,  
Tell me what shall be thy road,  
Whither speedest far from me?"

"From the dark into the light,  
From the small unto the great,  
From the valleys dark I ride  
Over the hills to conquer fate!"

44 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

"Take me with thee, horseman mine!  
Let me madly ride with thee!"  
As he turned I met his eyes,  
My own soul looked back at me!

IF THIS WERE FAITH

BY ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

God, if this were enough,  
That I see things bare to the buff  
And up to the buttocks in mire;  
That I ask nor hope nor hire,  
Nutmeg in the husk,  
Nor dawn beyond the dusk,  
Nor life beyond death:  
God, if this were faith?

Having felt thy wind in my face  
Spit sorrow and disgrace,  
Having seen thine evil doom  
In Golgotha and Khartoum,  
And the brutes, the work of thine hands,  
Fill with injustice lands  
And stain with blood the sea:  
If still in my veins the glee  
Of the black night and the sun  
And the lost battle, run:  
If, an adept,  
The iniquitous lists I still accept

With joy, and joy to endure and be withstood,  
And still to battle and perish for a dream of good:  
God, if that were enough?

If to feel, in the ink of the slough,  
And the sink of the mire,  
Veins of glory and fire  
Run through and transpierce and transpire,  
And a secret purpose of glory in every part,  
And the answering glory of battle fill my heart;  
To thrill with the joy of girded men,  
To go on forever and fail and go on again,  
And be mauled to the earth and arise,  
And contend for the shade of a word and a thing not  
    seen with the eyes:  
With the half of a broken hope for a pillow at night  
That somehow the right is the right  
And the smooth shall bloom from the rough:  
Lord, if that were enough?

### From CHARACTER OF THE HAPPY WARRIOR

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

Whose powers shed round him in the common strife,  
Or mild concerns of ordinary life,  
A constant influence, a peculiar grace;  
But who, if he be called upon to face  
Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined  
Great issues, good or bad for human kind,

## 46 STIMULANTS FOR A FAINT HEART

Is happy as a Lover; and attired  
With sudden brightness, like a Man inspired . . .

### HEROISM

BY LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE

Whether we climb, whether we plod,  
Space for one task the scant years lend—  
To choose some path that leads to God,  
And keep it to the end.

### From COLUMBUS

BY JOAQUIN MILLER

Behind him lay the great Azores,  
Behind the Gates of Hercules,  
Before him not the ghost of shores,  
Before him only shoreless seas.  
The good mate said: "Now must we pray;  
For lo, the very stars are gone.  
Brave Admiral, speak, what shall I say?"  
"Why, say, Sail on, sail on, and on."

The men grew mutinous by day,  
The men grew ghastly pale and weak;  
The sad mate thought of home, a spray  
Of salt wave washed his swarthy cheek.  
"What shall I say, brave Admiral, say  
If we sight naught but seas at dawn?"

"Why you shall say, at break of day,  
Sail on, sail on, sail on, and on."

They sailed, they sailed. Then spoke the mate  
"This mad sea shows its teeth to-night,  
He curls his lip, he lies in wait,  
With lifted teeth, as if to bite.  
Brave Admiral, say but one good word,  
What shall we do when hope is gone?"  
The words leaped as a flaming sword,—  
"Sail on, sail on, sail on, and on."

### ONE FIGHT MORE

BY THEODOSIA GARRISON

Now, think you, Life, I am defeated quite?  
More than a single battle shall be mine  
Before I yield the sword and give the sign  
And turn, a crownless outcast, to the night.  
Wounded, and yet unconquered in the fight,  
I wait in silence till the day may shine  
Once more upon my strength, and all the line  
Of your defences break before my might.

Mine be that warrior's blood who, stricken sore,  
Lies in his quiet chamber till he hears  
Afar the clash and clang of arms, and knows  
The cause he lived for calls for him once more;  
And straightway rises, whole and void of fears,  
And armèd, turns him singing to his foes.

From ODE TO THE WEST WIND

By PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

O! lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!  
I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed!

A heavy weight of hours has chained and bowed  
One too like thee: tameless, and swift, and proud.

Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:  
What if my leaves are falling like its own!  
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies

Will take from both a deep, autumnal tone,  
Sweet though in sadness. Be thou, spirit fierce,  
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!

Drive my dead thoughts over the universe  
Like withered leaves to quicken a new birth!  
And, by the incantation of this verse,

Scatter, as from an unextinguished hearth  
Ashes and sparks, my words among mankind!  
Be through my lips to unawakened earth

The trumpet of a prophecy! O wind,  
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?

## CLOSING LINES OF PROMETHEUS UNBOUND

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

*Demorgorgon:*

To suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;  
To forgive wrongs darker than death or night;  
To defy Power, which seems omnipotent;  
To love, and bear; to hope till Hope creates  
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates;  
Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent;  
This, like thy glory, Titan, is to be  
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;  
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, and Victory.

## PSALM XCI

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High  
Shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.  
I will say of the LORD,  
He is my refuge and my fortress:  
My God; in him will I trust.  
Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the  
fowler,  
And from the noisome pestilence.  
He shall cover thee with his feathers,  
And under his wings shalt thou trust:  
His truth shall be thy shield and buckler.  
Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night;

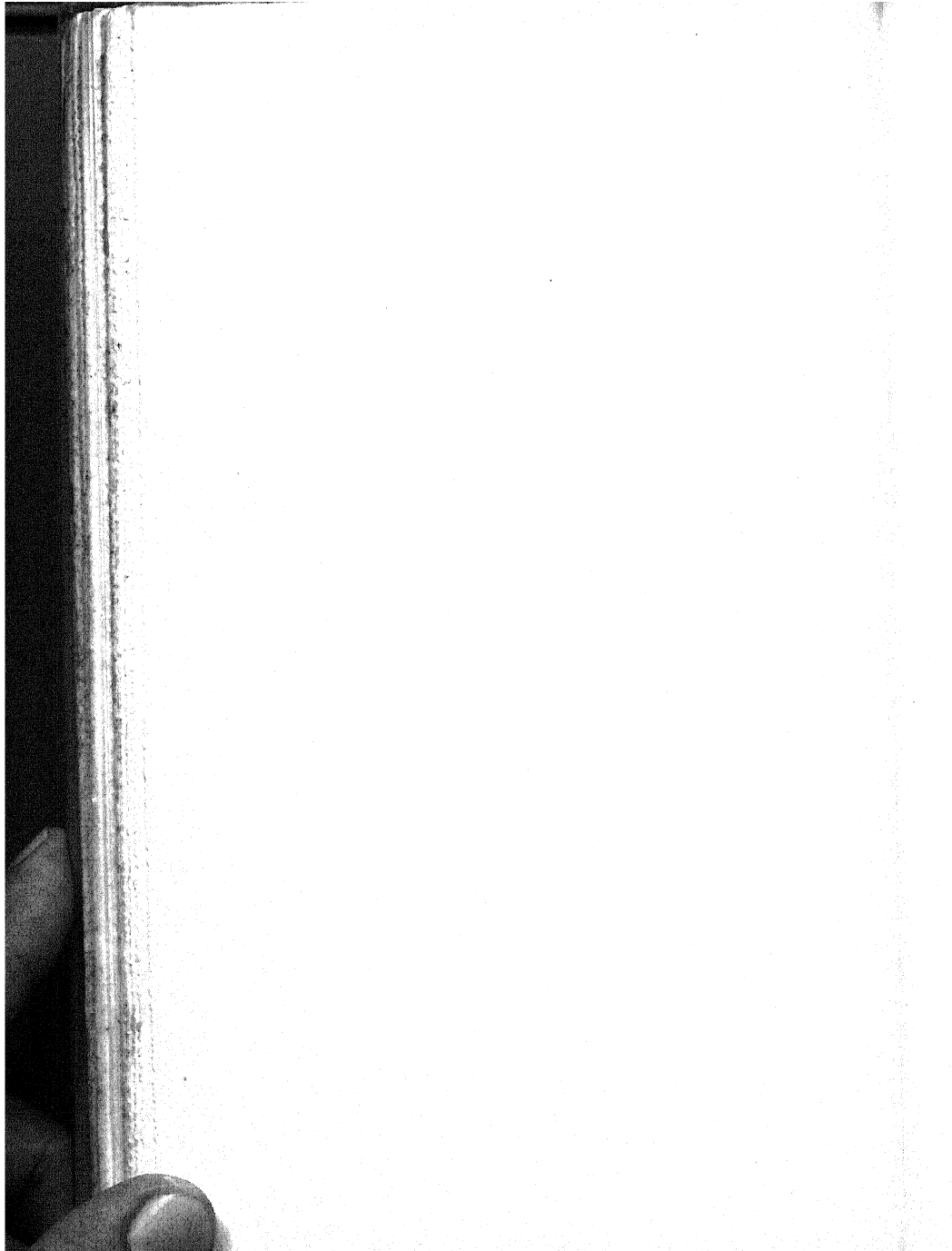


Nor for the arrow that flieth by day;  
Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness;  
Nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.  
A thousand shall fall at thy side,  
And ten thousand at thy right hand;  
But it shall not come nigh thee.  
Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold  
And see the reward of the wicked.  
Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge,  
Even the Most High, thy habitation;  
There shall no evil befall thee,  
Neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.  
For he shall give his angels charge over thee,  
To keep thee in all thy ways.  
They shall bear thee up in their hands,  
Lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.  
Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder:  
The young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.  
Because he hath set his love upon me,  
Therefore will I deliver him:  
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.  
He shall call upon me, and I will answer him:  
I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.  
With long life will I satisfy him,  
And shew him my salvation.

R II

MENTAL COCKTAILS AND SPIRITUAL  
PICK-ME-UPS

(Poems of Laughter)



## SPRING ODE

BY DON MARQUIS

### I

Fill me with sassafras, nurse,  
And juniper juice!  
Let me see if I'm still any use!  
For I want to be young and to sing again,  
Sing again, sing again!  
Middle age is a curse!  
It is Spring again, Spring again, Spring again!  
And the big bull oyster comes out of his cave  
At the flood of the tides  
And bellows his love to his mate where she rides  
On the crest of the wave!  
The crimson pylorus is singing his song  
And the scarlet sciaticas flame in the grass,  
The snail is abroad with his periscope prong—  
Fill me with sassafras!  
I want to be one  
With the joy of the earth, under the sun,  
For the purple convolvulus convolves and volutes  
And the arbutus ups and arbutes—  
Fill me with sassafras,  
And cohosh and buchu and juniper juice  
And then turn me loose!

## II

Out of the prison of Winter  
The earth and its creatures emerge  
And the woodlouse sits on a splinter  
And flirts with the cosmic urge;  
Steep me in camomile tea,  
Or give me a shot with a needle,  
For I want to be young again—Me!  
And woo with a lyrical wheedle!  
Go page Amaryllis,  
And tell her Spring's here with a heluva moon—  
Oh, Chloe, come hither!  
Here's a bald-headed Strephon that's willing to spoon!  
He brings to the business a lyre and a zither  
And a heart that's been chewed by the romance bacillus;  
Nurse, the juniper juice,  
And the sassafras, nurse, and then turn me loose,  
Let me see if I'm still any use!

## THE CHIMPANZEE

BY OLIVER HERFORD

Children, behold the Chimpanzee:  
He sits on the ancestral tree  
From which we sprang in ages gone.  
I'm glad we sprang: had we held on,  
We might, for aught that I can say,  
Be horrid Chimpanzees to-day.

## FERDINANDO AND ELVIRA

OR, THE GENTLE PIEMAN

BY W. S. GILBERT

## PART I

At a pleasant evening party I had taken down to  
supper  
One whom I will call Elvira, and we talked of love and  
Tupper,

Mr. Tupper and the poets, very lightly with them  
dealing,  
For I've always been distinguished for a strong poetic  
feeling.

Then we let off paper crackers, each of which con-  
tained a motto,  
And she listened while I read them, till her mother  
told her not to.

Then she whispered, "To the ball-room we had better,  
dear, be walking;  
If we stop down here much longer, really people will  
be talking."

There were noblemen in coronets, and military cousins,  
There were captains by the hundred, there were bar-  
onets by dozens.

Yet she heeded not their offers, but dismissed them  
with a blessing;  
Then she let down all her back hair which had taken  
long in dressing.

Then she had convulsive sobbings in her agitated  
throatle,  
Then she wiped her pretty eyes and smelt her pretty  
smelling-bottle.

So I whispered, "Dear Elvira, say—what can the mat-  
ter be with you?  
Does anything you've eaten, darling Popsy, disagree  
with you?"

But spite of all I said, her sobs grew more and more  
distressing,  
And she tore her pretty back hair, which had taken  
long in dressing.

Then she gazed upon the carpet, at the ceiling then  
above me,  
And she whispered, "Ferdinando, do you really, *really*  
love me?"

"Love you?" said I, then I sighed, and then I gazed  
upon her sweetly—  
For I think I do this sort of thing particularly  
neatly—

"Send me to the Arctic regions, or illimitable azure,  
On a scientific goose-chase, with my Coxwell or my  
Glaisher.

"Tell me whither I may hie me, tell me, dear one, that  
I *may* know—  
Is it up the highest Andes? down a horrible volcano?"

But she said, "It isn't polar bears, or hot volcanic  
grottoes,  
Only find out who it is that writes those lovely cracker  
mottoes!"

## PART II

"Tell me, Henry Wadsworth, Alfred, Poet Close, or  
Mister Tupper,  
Do you write the bonbon mottoes my Elvira pulls at  
supper?"

But Henry Wadsworth smiled, and said he had not  
had that honour;  
And Alfred, too, disclaimed the words that told so  
much upon her.

"Mister Martin Tupper, Poet Close, I beg of you  
inform us";  
But my question seemed to throw them both into a  
rage enormous.



Mister Close expressed a wish that he could only get anigh to me.

And Mister Martin Tupper sent the following reply to me:—

“A fool is bent upon a twig, but wise men dread a bandit.”

Which I think must have been clever, for I didn’t understand it.

Seven weary years I wandered—Patagonia, China,  
Norway,  
Till at last I sank exhausted at a pastrycook his doorway.

There were fuchsias and geraniums, and daffodils and myrtle,  
So I entered, and I ordered half a basin of mock turtle.

He was plump and he was chubby, he was smooth and he was rosy,  
And his little wife was pretty, and particularly cosy.

And he chirped and sang, and skipped about, and laughed with laughter hearty—  
He was wonderfully active for so very stout a party.

And I said, “Oh, gentle pieman, why so very, very merry?”

Is it purity of conscience, or your one-and-seven  
sherry?"

But he answered, "I'm so happy—no profession could  
be dearer—

If I am not humming 'Tra! la! la!' I'm singing, 'Tirer,  
lirer!'

"First I go and make the patties, and the puddings and  
the jellies,

Then I make a sugar birdcage, which upon a table  
swell is;

"Then I polish all the silver, which a supper-table  
lacquers;

Then I write the pretty mottoes which you find inside  
the crackers"—

"Found at last!" I madly shouted. "Gentle pieman,  
you astound me!"

Then I waved the turtle soup enthusiastically round  
me.

And I shouted and I danced until he'd quite a crowd  
around him—

And I rushed away, exclaiming, "I have found him! I  
have found him!"

And I heard the gentle pieman in the road behind me  
trilling,

“‘Tira lira!’ stop him, stop him! ‘Tra! la! la!’ the soup’s a shilling!”

But until I reached Elvira’s home, I never, never waited,  
And Elvira to her Ferdinand’s irrevocably mated!

### STRICTLY GERM-PROOF

BY ARTHUR GUITERMAN

The Antiseptic Baby and the Prophylactic Pup  
Were playing in the garden when the Bunny gamboled up;  
They looked upon the Creature with a loathing undisguised;—  
It wasn’t Disinfected and it wasn’t Sterilized.

They said it was a Microbe and a Hotbed of Disease;  
They steamed it in a vapor of a thousand-odd degrees;  
They froze it in a freezer that was cold as Banished Hope  
And washed it in permanganate with carbolated soap.

In sulphureted hydrogen they steeped its wiggly ears;  
They trimmed its frisky whiskers with a pair of hard-boiled shears;  
They donned their rubber mittens and they took it by the hand  
And ’lected it a member of the Fumigated Band.

There's not a Micrococcus in the garden where they  
play;  
They bathe in pure iodoform a dozen times a day;  
And each imbibes his rations from a Hygienic Cup—  
The Bunny and the Baby and the Prophylactic Pup.

### THE DIFFERENCE

BY JOHN B. TABB

Unc' Si, de Holy Bible say,  
In speakin' of de jus',  
Dat he do fall seven times a day;  
Now, how's de sinner wuss?  
"Well, chile, de slip may come to all,  
But den de diff'ence foller;  
For, ef you watch him when he fall,  
De jus' man do not waller."

### EPITAPH FOR ANY NEW YORKER

BY CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

I, who all my life had hurried,  
Came to Peter's crowded gate;  
And, as usual, was worried,  
Fearing that I might be late.  
So, when I began to jostle  
(I forgot that I was dead)  
Patient smiled the old Apostle:  
"Take your Eternity," he said.

## THE JUMBLIES

BY EDWARD LEAR

They went to sea in a sieve, they did;  
In a sieve they went to sea;  
In spite of all their friends could say,  
On a winter's morn, on a stormy day,  
In a sieve they went to sea.  
And when the sieve turn'd round and round,  
And every one cried, "You'll be drown'd!"  
They call'd aloud, "Our sieve ain't big:  
But we don't care a button; we don't care a fig:  
In a sieve we'll go to sea!"  
Far and few, far and few,  
Are the lands where the Jumbles live:  
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue;  
And they went to sea in a sieve.

They sail'd away in a sieve, they did,  
In a sieve they sail'd so fast,  
With only a beautiful pea-green veil  
Tied with a ribbon, by way of a sail,  
To a small tobacco-pipe mast.  
And every one said who saw them go,  
"Oh! won't they be soon upset, you know:  
For the sky is dark, and the voyage is long;  
And, happen what may, it's extremely wrong  
In a sieve to sail so fast."

The water it soon came in, it did;

The water it soon came in:

So, to keep them dry, they wrapp'd their feet

In a pinky paper all folded neat:

And they fasten'd it down with a pin.

And they pass'd the night in a crockery-jar;

And each of them said, "How wise we are!

Though the sky be dark, and the voyage be long.

Yet we never can think we were rash or wrong,

While round in our sieve we spin."

And all night long they sail'd away;

And, when the sun went down,

They whistled and warbled a moony song

To the echoing sound of a coppery gong,

In the shade of the mountains brown,

"O Timballoo! how happy we are

When we live in a sieve and a crockery-jar!

And all night long, in the moonlight pale,

We sail away with a pea-green sail

In the shade of the mountains brown."

They sail'd to the Western Sea, they did,—

To a land all cover'd with trees:

And they bought an owl, and a useful cart,

And a pound of rice, and a cranberry-tart,

And a hive of silvery bees;

And they bought a pig, and some green jackdaws,

And a lovely monkey with lollipop paws,

And forty bottles of ring-bo-rec,  
And no end of Stilton cheese:

And in twenty years they all came back,—  
In twenty years or more;

And every one said, "How tall they've grown!  
For they've been to the Lakes, and the Terrible Zone,  
And the hills of the Chankly Bore."

And they drank their health, and gave them a feast  
Of dumplings made of beautiful yeast;  
And every one said, "If we only live.

We, too, will go to sea in a sieve,  
To the hills of the Chankly Bore."

Far and few, far and few,

Are the lands where the Jumblies live:  
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue;  
And they went to sea in a sieve.

## THE BALLADE OF ADAPTATION

BY BRANDER MATTHEWS

The native drama's sick and dying,  
So say the cynic critic crew:

The native dramatist is crying—

"Bring me the paste! Bring me the glue!

Bring me the pen, and scissors, too!

Bring me the works of E. Augier!

Bring me the works of V. Sardou!

I am the man to write a play!"

For want of plays the stage is sighing,  
Such is the song the wide world through:  
The native dramatist is crying—  
"Behold the comedies I brew!  
Behold my dramas not a few!  
On German farces I can prey,  
And English novels I can hew:  
*I am the man to write a play!"*

There is, indeed, no use denying  
That fashion's turned from old to new:  
The native dramatist is crying—  
"Molière, good-bye! Shakespeare, adieu!  
I do not think so much of you.  
Although not bad, you've had your day,  
And for the present you won't do.  
*I am the man to write a play!"*

## ENVOI

Prince of the stage, don't miss the cue,  
A native dramatist, I say  
To every cynic critic, "Pooh!  
*I am the man to write a play!"*

## A PENITENTIAL WEEK

BY CAROLYN WELLS

The week had gloomily begun  
For Willie Weeks, a poor man's  
SUN.



## MENTAL COCKTAILS

He was beset with bill and dun,  
And he had very little

MON.

"This cash," said he, "won't pay my dues,  
I've nothing here but ones and

TUES."

A bright thought struck him, and he said:  
"The rich Miss Goldrocks I will

WED."

But when he paid his court to her,  
She lisped, but firmly said: "No,

THUR."

"Alas," said he, "then I must die!  
Although hereafter I may

FRI."

They found his gloves, and coat, and hat;  
The Coroner upon them

SAT.

## ODE TO DISCORD

*(Inspired by a Strauss Symphony.)*

From the *London Spectator*

Hence loathèd Melody, whose name recalls  
The mellow fluting of the nightingale

In some sequestered vale,  
The murmur of the stream  
Heard in a dream,  
Or drowsy splash of distant waterfalls!  
But thou, divine Cacophony, assume  
The rightful overlordship in her room,  
And with Percussion's stimulating aid  
Expel the heavenly but no longer youthful maid!

Bestir ye, minions of the goddess new,  
And pay her homage due.  
First let the gong's reverberating clang  
With clash of shivering metal  
Inaugurate the reign of Sturm and Drang!  
Let drums (bass, side, and kettle)  
Add to the general welter, and conspire  
To set our senses furiously on fire.  
Noise, yet more noise, I say. Ye trumpets, blare  
In unrelated keys and rend the affrighted air,  
Nor let the shrieking piccolo refrain  
To pierce the midmost marrow of the brain.  
Bleat, cornets, bleat, and let the loud bassoon  
Bay like a bloodhound at an azure moon!  
Last, with stentorian roar,  
To consummate our musical Majuba,  
Let the profound bass tuba  
Emit one long and Brobdingnagian snore.

A FINE NEW BALLAD OF CAWSAND BAY  
OF THE SPIRITED LASS AND THE BRAVE YOUNG SAILOR

BY HAMILTON MOORE

In Cawsand Bay lying,  
The *Blue Peter* flying,  
The hands all turned up for the anchor to weigh,  
There came off a lady,  
As fresh as a May day,  
Who, looking up modestly, these words did say:  
"I wants a young man there,  
So do what you can there  
To hoist me aboard or send him to me.  
His name's HARRY GRADY,  
And I am a lady,  
Come off for to save him from going to sea."

The CAPTAIN his honour,  
When he looked upon her,  
Ran down the ship's side to assist her on board;  
And he said with emotion  
"What son of the ocean  
Can thus be looked arter by ELINOR FORD?"  
When thus she gave answer,  
"This here is my man, sir,  
I'll make him as rich and as fine as a lord."  
"That ere," said the CAPTAIN,  
"Can't very well happen,  
We've got sailing orders—you sir, go on board!"

"Avast" says the lady,  
"Don't mind him, HAL GRADY,  
He once was your captain, but now you're at large;  
You sha'n't go aboard her  
In spite that chap's order;"  
Then out from her bosom she lugg'd his discharge.  
Says the CAPTAIN, says he now,  
"I'm damned, but he's free now!"  
HAL sings out, "Let Weatherface have all my clothes."  
For the shore then he steered her,  
And all the hands cheered her,  
But the CAPTAIN was jealous and looked down his nose.

Then she got a shore tailor  
To rig her young sailor  
In fine nankeen trowsers and blue long-tail coat;  
And he looked like a squire  
For her to admire  
With a dimity handkercher tied round his throat.  
"And now," says she, "HARRY,  
The next thing, we'll marry,"  
And she looked like a dove in his fine manly face.  
"That's the thing," says HAL GRADY,  
"A parson get ready,  
And arter a 'long-splice' we'll 'splice the main brace.'"

Their house it was greater  
Nor e'er a first-rater,  
With servants in uniform handing the drink;  
With a garden to go in

Where flowers was blowin'  
Sun-flower, jessamine, lily, and pink.  
Then he got eddication  
Just fit for his station:  
For we know we arn't never too old for to larn.  
And his shipmates soon found him  
With young uns around him,  
All "chips of the old block" from stem to the starn.

### POETA FIT, NON NASCITUR

BY LEWIS CARROLL

"How shall I be a poet?  
How shall I write in rhyme?  
You told me once 'the very wish  
Partook of the sublime.'  
Then tell me how! Don't put me off  
With your 'another time'!"

The old man smiled to see him,  
To hear his sudden sally;  
He liked the lad to speak his mind  
Enthusiastically;  
And thought "There's no hum-drum in him,  
Nor any shilly-shally.

"And would you be a poet  
Before you've been to school?"

Ah, well! I hardly thought you  
So absolute a fool.  
First learn to be spasmodic—  
A very simple rule.

"For first you write a sentence,  
And then you chop it small;  
Then mix the bits, and sort them out  
Just as they chance to fall:  
The order of the phrases makes  
No difference at all.

"Then, if you'd be impressive,  
Remember what I say,  
That abstract qualities begin  
With capitals always:  
The True, the Good, the Beautiful—  
Those are the things that pay!

"Next, when you are describing  
A shape, or sound, or tint;  
Don't state the matter plainly,  
But put it in a hint;  
And learn to look at all things  
With a sort of mental squint."

"For instance, if I wished, Sir,  
Of mutton-pies to tell,  
Should I say 'dreams of fleecy flocks  
Pent in a wheaten cell'?"

"Why, yes," the old man said: "that phrase  
Would answer very well.

"Then fourthly, there are epithets  
That suit with any word—  
As well as Harvey's Reading Sauce  
With fish, or flesh, or bird—  
Of these, 'wild,' 'lonely,' 'weary,' 'strange,'  
Are much to be preferred."

"And will it do, O will it do  
To take them in a lump—  
As 'the wild man went his weary way  
To a strange and lonely pump'?"  
"Nay, nay! You must not hastily  
To such conclusions jump.

"Such epithets, like pepper,  
Give zest to what you write;  
And, if you strew them sparsely,  
They whet the appetite:  
But if you lay them on too thick,  
You spoil the matter quite!

"Last, as to the arrangement:  
Your reader, you should show him,  
Must take what information he  
Can get, and look for no im-  
mature disclosure of the drift  
And purpose of your poem.

"Therefore, to test his patience—  
How much he can endure—  
Mention no places, names, or dates,  
And evermore be sure  
Throughout the poem to be found  
Consistently obscure.

"First fix upon the limit  
To which it shall extend:  
Then fill it up with 'Padding'  
(Beg some of any friend):  
Your great SENSATION-STANZA  
You place towards the end."

"And what is a Sensation,  
Grandfather, tell me, pray?  
I think I never heard the word  
So used before to-day:  
Be kind enough to mention one  
'*Exempli gratia.*'"

And the old man, looking sadly  
Across the garden-lawn,  
Where here and there a dew-drop  
Yet glittered in the dawn,  
Said "Go to the Adelphi,  
And see the 'Colleen Bawn.'"

"The word is due to Boucicault—  
The theory is his,



Where Life becomes a Spasm,  
And History a Whiz:  
If that is not Sensation,  
I don't know what it is.

"Now try your hand, ere Fancy  
Have lost its present glow—"  
"And then," his grandson added,  
"We'll publish it, you know:  
Green cloth—gold-lettered at the back—  
In duodecimo!"

Then proudly smiled that old man  
To see the eager lad  
Rush madly for his pen and ink  
And for his blotting-pad—  
But, when he thought of *publishing*,  
His face grew stern and sad.

### THE AMATEUR BARD ON WOMAN <sup>1</sup>

AUTHOR UNKNOWN

In this imperfect, gloomy scene  
Of complicated ill,  
How rarely is a day serene,  
The throbbing bosom still!

<sup>1</sup> This composition secured honorable mention, 1923, in a symposium on the world's worst poems.

Will not a beauteous landscape bright  
Or music's soothing sound,  
Console the heart, afford delight,  
And throw sweet peace around?  
They may; but never comfort lend  
Like an accomplished female friend!

With such a friend the social hour  
In sweetest pleasure glides;  
There is, in female charms, a power  
Which lastingly abides;  
The fragrance of the blushing rose,  
Its tints and splendid hue,  
Will, with the seasons, decompose,  
And pass as flitting dew;  
On firmer ties his joys depend  
Who has a faithful female friend!

As orbs revolve, and years recede,  
And seasons onward roll,  
The fancy may on beauties feed  
With discontented soul;  
A thousand objects bright and fair  
May for a moment shine,  
Yet many a sigh and many a tear  
But mark their swift decline;  
While lasting joys the man attend  
Who has a polished female friend!

## THE RICH MAN

BY FRANKLIN P. ADAMS

The rich man has his motor-car,  
His country and his town estate.  
He smokes a fifty-cent cigar  
And jeers at Fate.

He frivols through the livelong day,  
He knows not Poverty, her pinch,  
His lot seems light, his heart seems gay;  
He has a cinch.

Yet though my lamp burns low and dim,  
Though I must slave for livelihood—  
Think you that I would change with him?  
You bet I would!

## THE KISS

BY COVENTRY PATMORE

"I saw you take his kiss!" "'Tis true."  
"O modesty!" "'Twas strictly kept:  
He thought me asleep—at least, I knew  
He thought I thought he thought I slept."

## BALLAD

BY CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY

## PART I

The auld wife sat at her ivied door,  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
A thing she had frequently done before;  
    And her spectacles lay on her apron'd knees.

The piper he pip'd on the hill-top high,  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
Till the cow said, "I die," and the goose asked "Why?"  
    And the dog said nothing, but search'd for fleas.

The farmer he strode through the square farmyard;  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
His last brew of ale was a trifle hard,  
    The connection of which with the plot one sees.

The farmer's daughter hath frank blue eyes;  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
She hears the rooks caw in the windy skies,  
    As she sits at her lattice and shells her peas.

The farmer's daughter hath ripe red lips;  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
If you try to approach her away she skips  
    Over tables and chairs with apparent ease.

The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair;  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
And I met with a ballad, I can't say where,  
    Which wholly consisted of lines like these.

## PART II

She sat with her hands 'neath her dimpled cheeks,  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
And spake not a word. While a lady speaks  
    There is hope, but she didn't even sneeze.

She sat with her hands 'neath her crimson cheeks;  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
She gave up mending her father's breeks,  
    And let the cat roll in her best chemise.

She sat with her hands 'neath her burning cheeks,  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
And gaz'd at the piper for thirteen weeks;  
    Then she follow'd him out o'er the misty leas.

Her sheep follow'd her, as their tails did them,  
    *(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)*  
And this song is consider'd a perfect gem;  
    And as to the meaning, it's what you please.

## "SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS"

BY FRANKLIN P. ADAMS

Jenny kiss'd me in a dream;  
    So did Elsie, Lucy, Cora,

## POEMS OF LAUGHTER

Bessie, Gwendolyn, Eupheme,  
Alice, Adelaide, and Dora.  
Say of honor I'm devoid,  
Say monogamy has missed me,  
But don't say to Dr. Freud  
Jenny kiss'd me.<sup>1</sup>

### A SONNET <sup>2</sup>

BY JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN

Two voices are there: one is of the deep;  
It learns the storm-cloud's thunderous melody,  
Now roars, now murmurs with the changing sea,  
Now bird-like pipes, now closes soft in sleep:  
And one is of an old half-witted sheep  
Which bleats articulate monotony,  
And indicates that two and one are three,  
That grass is green, lakes damp, and mountains steep:  
And, Wordsworth, both are thine: at certain times,  
Forth from the heart of thy melodious rhymes  
The form and pressure of high thoughts will burst:  
At other times—good Lord! I'd rather be  
Quite unacquainted with the A. B. C.  
Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy worst.

<sup>1</sup> This is a parody of Leigh Hunt's poem on p. 358.

<sup>2</sup> A parody of Wordsworth's sonnet, *England and Switzerland*, 1802. See p. 317.

## ON A MAGAZINE SONNET

BY RUSSEL HILLARD LOINES

"Scorn not the sonnet," though its strength be sapped,  
Nor say malignant its inventor blundered;  
The corpse that here in fourteen lines is wrapped  
Had otherwise been covered with a hundred.

## SPRATT VS. SPRATT

*(With genuflections to Owen Seaman and the Ghost of  
Guy Wetmore Carryl)*

BY LOUIS UNTERMAYER

Of all of the gruesome attempts at a twosome  
The worst of the lot were the Spratts;  
Their life was a series of quibbles and queries,  
And quarrels and squabbles and spats.  
They argued at breakfast, they argued at tea,  
And they argued from midnight till quarter past three.<sup>1</sup>

The paterfamilias was rather a silly ass  
With an appetite passing belief;  
A garrulous glutton, he ate up the mutton,  
The chicken, the chops and the beef.  
His dining-room manner was almost obscene:  
He threw his wife fat while *he* gobbled the lean!

<sup>1</sup> A. M.

He railed at her reading, her brain and her breeding,  
Her goodness, her glands and her girth;  
He mentioned with loathing the state of her clothing  
And also the State of her birth.<sup>1</sup>  
But his malice exceeded all bounds of control  
When he scoffed at her Art and the state of her Soul.

To show her what home meant he gave her no moment  
Of leisure, not even at night.  
He bellowed, "I'll teach ye to read Shaw and Niet-  
zsche,"

And quoted from Harold Bell Wright.  
"The place for a woman—" he'd start, very glib . . .  
And so on for two or three hours *ad lib.*<sup>2</sup>

So very malignant became his indignant  
Remarks about "culture" and "cranks,"  
That at last she revolted; she upped and she bolted  
And died in the radical ranks.  
Her will left him silent in pique up in Darien<sup>3</sup>  
When he found she had founded The New Vegetarian.<sup>4</sup>

And *The Moral* is this (though a bit abstruse):  
What's sauce for a more or less proper goose,  
When it rouses the violent feminine dander,  
Is apt to be sauce for the propaganda!

<sup>1</sup> Oklahoma.

<sup>2</sup> also *ad nauseam*.

<sup>3</sup> Connecticut.

<sup>4</sup> A Journal for Devout Dieticians.



## A CREW POEM

BY EDWARD AUGUSTUS BLOUNT, JR.

So happy were Columbia's eight,  
As near the goal they drew,  
Each struggling hero all elate,  
The cock-swain almost crew.

## THE HEAVY DRAGOON

BY W. S. GILBERT

If you want a receipt for that popular mystery,  
Known to the world as a Heavy Dragoon,  
Take all the remarkable people in history,  
Rattle them off to a popular tune!  
The pluck of Lord Nelson on board of the *Victory*—  
Genius of Bismarck devising a plan;  
The humour of Fielding (which sounds contradictory)—  
Coolness of Paget about to trepan—  
The grace of Mozart, that unparalleled musico—  
Wit of Macaulay, who wrote of Queen Anne—  
The pathos of Paddy, as rendered by Boucicault—  
Style of the Bishop of Sodor and Man—  
The dash of a D'Orsay, divested of quackery—  
Narrative powers of Dickens and Thackeray—  
Victor Emanuel—peak-haunting Peveril—  
Thomas Aquinas, and Doctor Sacheverell—  
Tupper and Tennyson—Daniel Defoe—  
Anthony Trollope and Mister Guizot!—

Take of these elements all that is fusible,  
Melt 'em all down in a pipkin or crucible,  
Set 'em to simmer and take off the scum,  
And a Heavy Dragoon is the residuum!

If you want a receipt for this soldierlike paragon,  
Get at the wealth of the Czar (if you can)—  
The family pride of a Spaniard from Arragon—  
Force of Mephisto pronouncing a ban—  
A smack of Lord Waterford, reckless and rollicky—  
Swagger of Roderick, heading his clan—  
The keen penetration of Paddington Pollaky—  
Grace of an Odalisque on a divan—  
The genius strategic of Cæsar or Hannibal—  
Skill of Lord Wolseley in thrashing a cannibal—  
Flavour of Hamlet—the Stranger, a touch of him—  
Little of Manfred (but not very much of him)—  
Beadle of Burlington—Richardson's show—  
Mr. Micawber and Madame Tussaud!  
Take of these elements all that is fusible—  
Melt 'em all down in a pipkin or crucible—  
Set 'em to simmer and take off the scum,  
And a Heavy Dragoon is the residuum!

### ADVICE TO WORRIERS

BY GEORGE KAUPMAN

Pray list to me a modest while;  
I fain would spill an earful:

Don't worry—cultivate a smile—  
Be always bright and cheerful.

When things are looking dour and black,  
Then *you* be blithe and hearty;  
Just slap me gaily on the back—  
The life of every party.

Let naught your cheery nature spoil;  
Be always gay and chipper . . .  
And I'll supply the boiling oil,  
If someone has a dipper.

From DUCKS

BY F. W. HARVEY

When God had finished the stars and whirl of coloured  
suns  
He turned His mind from big things to fashion little  
ones,  
Beautiful tiny things (like daisies) He made, and then  
He made the comical ones in case the minds of men  
Should stiffen and become  
Dull, humourless and glum:  
And so forgetful of their Maker be  
As to take even themselves—*quite seriously*.  
Caterpillars and cats are lively and excellent puns:  
All God's jokes are good—even the practical ones!

And as for the duck, I think God must have smiled a  
bit  
Seeing those bright eyes blink on the day He fashioned  
it.  
And He's probably laughing still at the sound that  
came out of its bill!

## FATHER WILLIAM

BY LEWIS CARROLL

"You are old, Father William," the young man said,  
"And your hair has become very white;  
And yet you incessantly stand on your head—  
Do you think, at your age, it is right?"

"In my youth," Father William replied to his son,  
"I feared it might injure the brain;  
But now that I'm perfectly sure I have none,  
Why, I do it again and again."

"You are old," said the youth, "as I mentioned before,  
And have grown most uncommonly fat;  
Yet you turned a back-somersault in at the door—  
Pray, what is the reason of that?"

"In my youth," said the sage, as he shook his grey  
locks,  
"I kept all my limbs very supple

By the use of this ointment—one shilling the box—  
Allow me to sell you a couple."

"You are old," said the youth, "and your jaws are too  
weak

For anything tougher than suet;  
Yet you finished the goose, with the bones and the  
beak—

Pray, how did you manage to do it?"

"In my youth," said his father, "I took to the law,  
And argued each case with my wife;  
And the muscular strength which it gave to my jaw,  
Has lasted the rest of my life."

"You are old," said the youth; "one would hardly sup-  
pose

That your eye was as steady as ever;  
Yet you balanced an eel on the end of your nose—  
What made you so awfully clever?"

"I have answered three questions, and that is enough,"  
Said his father. "Don't give yourself airs!  
Do you think I can listen all day to such stuff?  
Be off, or I'll kick you down stairs!"

R III

MASSAGE FOR A MUSCLE-BOUND SPIRIT

(Poems of Emancipation)



## FIRST FIG<sup>1</sup>

BY EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY

My candle burns at both ends;  
It will not last the night;  
But ah, my foes, and oh, my friends—  
It gives a lovely light!

## VAGABONDIA

BY RICHARD HOVEY

Off with the fetters  
That chafe and restrain!  
Off with the chain!  
Here Art and Letters,  
Music and Wine,  
And Myrtle and Wanda,  
The winsome witches,  
Blithely combine.  
Here are true riches,  
Here is Golconda,  
Here are the Indies,  
Here we are free—  
Free as the wind is,  
Free as the sea,  
Free!

<sup>1</sup> From a Few Figs from Thistles, published by Harper & Brothers, copyright, 1922, by Edna St. Vincent Millay.



Houp-la!

What have we  
To do with the way  
Of the Pharisee?  
We go or we stay  
At our own sweet will;  
We think as we say,  
And we say or keep still  
At our own sweet will,  
At our own sweet will.

Here we are free  
To be good or bad,  
Sane or mad,  
Merry or grim  
As the mood may be,—  
Free as the whim  
Of a spook on a spree,—  
Free to be oddities,  
Not mere commodities,  
Stupid and salable,  
Wholly available,  
Ranged upon shelves;  
Each with his puny form  
In the same uniform,  
Cramped and disabled;  
We are not labelled,  
We are ourselves.

Here is the real,  
Here the ideal;  
Laughable hardship  
Met and forgot,  
Glory of bardship—  
World's bloom and world's blot;  
The shock and the jostle,  
The mock and the push,  
But hearts like the throstle  
A-joy in the bush;  
Wits that would merrily  
Laugh away wrong,  
Throats that would verily  
Melt Hell in Song.

. . . . .

With the comrade heart  
For a moment's play,  
And the comrade heart  
For a heavier day,  
And the comrade heart  
Forever and aye.

For the joy of wine  
Is not for long;  
And the joy of song  
Is a dream of shine;

But the comrade heart  
Shall outlast art  
And a woman's love  
The fame thereof.

But wine for a sign  
Of the love we bring!  
And song for an oath  
That Love is king!  
And both, and both  
For his worshipping!

Then up and away  
Till the break of day,  
With a heart that's merry,  
And a Tom-and-Jerry,  
And a derry-down-derry—  
What's that you say,  
You highly respectable  
Buyers and sellers?  
We should be decenter?  
Not as we please inter  
Custom, frugality,  
Use and morality  
In the delectable  
Depths of wine-cellars?

Midnights of revel,  
And noondays of song!  
Is it so wrong?  
Go to the Devil!

I tell you that we,  
While you are smirking  
And lying and shirking  
Life's duty of duties,  
Honest sincerity  
We are in verity  
Free!  
Free to rejoice  
In blisses and beauties!  
Free as the voice  
Of the wind as it passes!  
Free as the bird  
In the west of the grasses!  
Free as the word  
Of the sun to the sea—  
Free!

## TO MR. LAWRENCE

BY JOHN MILTON

Lawrence of vertuous Father vertuous Son,  
Now that the Fields are dank, and ways are mire,  
Where shall we sometimes meet, and by the fire  
Help waste a sullen day; what may be won  
From the hard Season gaining: time will run  
On smoother, till Favonius re-inspire  
The frozen earth; and cloth in fresh attire  
The Lillie and Rose, that neither sow'd nor spun.

What neat repast shall feast us, light and choice,  
 Of Attick tast, with Wine, whence we may rise  
 To hear the Lute well toucht, or artfull voice  
 Warble immortal Notes and Tuskan Ayre?  
 He who of those delights can judge, and spare  
 To interpose them oft, is not unwise.

### TO CYRIACK SKINNER

BY JOHN MILTON

Cyriack, whose Grandsire on the Royal Bench  
 Of Brittish Themis, with no mean applause  
 Pronounc't and in his volumes taught our Lawes,  
 Which others at their Barr so often wrench:  
 To day deep thoughts resolve with me to drench  
 In mirth, that after no repenting drawes;  
 Let Euclid rest and Archimedes pause,  
 And what the Swede intend, and what the French.  
 To measure life, learn thou betimes, and know  
 Toward solid good what leads the nearest way;  
 For other things mild Heav'n a time ordains,  
 And disapproves that care, though wise in show,  
 That with superfluous burden loads the day,  
 And when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains.

### INTO THE TWILIGHT

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

Out-worn Heart, in a time out-worn,  
 Come clear of the nets of wrong and right;

Laugh, heart, again in the grey twilight,  
Sigh, heart, again in the dew of morn . . .

### MORE LIFE . . . MORE!

BY LEE WILSON DODD

Set me over the main again,  
Loose me for China, loose me for France,  
Give me to rolic through Spain again .  
Or ever the years advance!  
Or ever the sordid clutch of the years  
Tear the leaping heart from my side,  
Grant me a gust of laughter and tears,  
And the breathing earth for bride!

God of Wanderers! send me the seas,  
Blustering blue-throats shagged at the nape;  
Shoulder me forth from my prison of ease,  
Spurn me from Cape to Cape!  
Lash me onward from Land to Land,  
Star-bronzed, stained with the brine;  
With the roofless reach of the iris-spanned  
Soul's lust, that is . . . life! be mine.

### ECSTASY

BY HAROLD TROWBRIDGE PULSIFER

I heard the wind among the trees,  
The surf along the sea:

Star-deep, soul-wide,  
The sudden tide  
Swept on and over me.

My hidden dreams, a rushing sea,—  
All glorious they came,—  
A blazing light  
That made the night  
A living thing of flame!

### THE IDLE LAKE

BY EDMUND SPENSER

In this wide Inland sea, that hight by name  
The Idle lake, my wandring ship I row,  
That knowes her port, and thither sayles by ayme,  
Ne care, ne feare I how the wind do blow,  
Or whether swift I wend, or whether slow . . .

### THE BELL

BY JAMES RORTY

On the day when I stopped begging at the heels of life,  
On that day, as I sat on a high hill, looking at the sun,  
I heard a bell strike far up in the sky, and my heart  
swelled,  
And into my heart with laughter came trooping the  
lovely young-wise children of the wisdom of the  
earth.

Years had passed before that day; each year the circling seasons found me sad and mournful in the same place.

The fives of spring played to me, the green grass cried to me, but I would not dance;

The winds of autumn tugged at me, but I would not sail;

Love found me frightened, questioning, and swept on.

In terror I fled to the schools, and pulling at the philosopher's beard, asked why, and why?

I listened respectfully to the wheeze and clatter of the editor's office;

I slept through the professor's lecture and humbly knew that I must be respectful, even while I slept.

There was not a drum beaten or a tambourine clashed anywhere, but I was there, beating time, beating time.

Until one day I heard a sweet bell pealing, far in the blue sky pealing, pealing,

And into my heart with laughter came trooping the lovely young-wise children of the wisdom of the earth.

It is long since I have seen the philosopher, but my laughing heart tells me he is still drawing triangles in the sky;

Having business elsewhere, I left the editor pleasuring in the midst of his favorite indignations;



98      MESSAGE FOR A MUSCLE-BOUND SPIRIT

Sitting at the foot of a stone, listening to the blue  
jays squalling wisdom in the trees, I could find a  
pension in my heart for every professor in the  
world.

On the day when I stopped begging at the heels of life,  
lo,

The brown-robed mother of the western hills taught  
me quietness;

The blue-eyed mother of waters taught me peace.

Love shall have his toll of me; I have honey for every  
bee and seeds for every winging bird.

ODE IN MAY

BY WILLIAM WATSON

Let me go forth, and share  
The overflowing Sun  
With one wise friend, or one  
Better than wise, being fair,  
Where the pewit wheels and dips  
On heights of bracken and ling,  
And Earth, unto her leaflet tips,  
Tingles with the Spring.

What is so sweet and dear  
As a prosperous morn in May,  
The confident prime of the day,  
And the dauntless youth of the year,  
When nothing that asks for bliss,  
Asking aright, is denied,

And half of the world a bridegroom is,  
And half of the world a bride?

The Song of Mingling flows,  
Grave, ceremonial, pure,  
As once, from lips that endure,  
The cosmic descant rose,  
When the temporal lord of life,  
Going his golden way,  
Had taken a wondrous maid to wife  
That long had said him nay.

For of old the Sun, our sire,  
Came wooing the mother of men,  
Earth, that was virginal then,  
Vestal fire to his fire.  
Silent her bosom and coy,  
But the strong god sued and press'd;  
And born of their starry nuptial joy  
Are all that drink of her breast.

And the triumph of him that begot,  
And the travail of her that bore,  
Behold they are evermore  
As warp and weft in our lot.  
We are children of splendour and flame,  
Of shuddering, also, and tears.  
Magnificent out of the dust we came,  
And abject from the Spheres.

## 100    MESSAGE FOR A MUSCLE-BOUND SPIRIT

O bright irresistible lord!

We are fruit of Earth's womb, each one,  
And fruit of thy loins, O Sun,  
Whence first was the seed outpour'd.  
To thee as our Father we bow,  
Forbidden thy Father to see,  
Who is older and greater than thou, as thou  
Art greater and older than we.

Thou art but as a word of his speech;

Thou art but as a wave of his hand;

Thou art brief as a glitter of sand

'Twixt tide and tide on his beach;

Thou art less than a spark of his fire,

Or a moment's mood of his soul:

Thou art lost in the notes on the lips of his choir

That chant the chant of the Whole.

### A ROAD SONG

BY DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT

Up heart, away heart,

Never heed the weather.

Leave the lowland reaches

Where the grain's in seed.

Take the powerful wind in face,

All in highest feather,

Lift your burden with a shout,

Fit for every need.

Front the mountains, cross the passes,  
Pioneer the sheer crevasses,  
Where the glaciers breed,  
Where the imminent avalanches,  
Tremble with their air-held motions,  
Where below the balsam branches  
Start the rills in the erosions,  
Follow where they lead;  
Where the sunlight ebbs in oceans,  
Cast away your load!  
Life is not the goal,  
It is the road.

A Selection from SONG OF  
THE OPEN ROAD

BY WALT WHITMAN

Afoot and light-hearted, I take to the open road,  
Healthy, free, the world before me,  
The long brown path before me, leading wherever I  
choose.

Henceforth I ask not good-fortune—I myself am good  
fortune;  
Henceforth I whimper no more, postpone no more,  
need nothing,  
Strong and content, I travel the open road. . . .

I think heroic deeds were all conceiv'd in the open air,  
and all great poems also;

102    MESSAGE FOR A MUSCLE-BOUND SPIRIT

I think I could stop here myself, and do miracles;  
I think whatever I shall meet on the road I shall like,  
    and whoever beholds me shall like me;  
I think whoever I see must be happy. . . .

I am larger, better than I thought;  
I did not know I held so much goodness.  
All seems beautiful to me;  
I can repeat over to men and women, You have done  
    such good to me, I would do the same to you.

I will recruit for myself and you as I go;  
I will scatter myself among men and women as I go;  
I will toss the new gladness and roughness among them;  
Whoever denies me, it shall not trouble me;  
Whoever accepts me, he or she shall be blessed, and  
    shall bless me. . . .

Allons! whoever you are, come travel with me!  
Traveling with me, you find what never tires. . . .

Allons! with power, liberty, the earth, the elements!  
Health, defiance, gayety, self-esteem, curiosity;  
Allons! from all formules! . . .

Allons! yet take warning!  
He traveling with me needs the best blood, thews,  
    endurance;  
None may come to the trial, till he or she bring cour-  
    age and health. . . .

Allons! after the GREAT COMPANIONS! and to belong  
to them!

They too are on the road! they are the swift and  
majestic men! they are the greatest women. . . .

Allons! to that which is endless, as it was beginning-  
less. . . .

To see nothing anywhere but what you may reach it  
and pass it,

To conceive no time, however distant, but what you  
may reach it and pass it,

To look up and down no road but it stretches and waits  
for you—however long but it stretches and waits  
for you . . .

To see no possession but you may possess it—enjoying  
all without labor or purchase—abstracting the  
feast, yet not abstracting one particle of it. . . .

Allons! whoever you are! come forth!

You must not stay sleeping and dallying there in the  
house, though you built it, or though it has been  
built for you.

Allons! out of the dark confinement! . . .

Allons! through struggles and wars!

The goal that was named can not be counter-  
manded. . . .

Allons! the road is before us!

It is safe—I have tried it—my own feet have tried it  
well.

Allons! be not detain'd!  
 Let the paper remain on the desk unwritten, and the  
       book on the shelf unopen'd!  
 Let the tools remain in the workshop! let the money  
       remain unearn'd! . . .

Mon enfant! I give you my hand!  
 I give you my love, more precious than money,  
 I give you myself, before preaching or law;  
 Will you give me yourself? will you come travel  
       with me?  
 Shall we stick by each other as long as we live?

# ALE

By WILLIAM H. DAVIES

Now do I hear thee weep and groan,  
       Who hast a comrade sunk at sea?  
 Then quaff thee of my good old ale,  
       And it will raise him up for thee;  
 Thou'lt think as little of him then  
 As when he moved with living men.

If thou hast hopes to move the world,  
       And every effort it doth fail,  
 Then to thy side call Jack and Jim,  
       And bid them drink with thee good ale;  
 So may the world, that would not hear,  
 Perish in hell with all your care.

One quart of good old ale, and I  
Feel then what life immortal is:  
The brain is empty of all thought,  
The heart is brimming o'er with bliss;  
Time's first child, Life, doth live; but Death,  
The second, hath not yet his breath.

### LIFE-DRUNK

BY ARTHUR STRINGER

On opal Aprilian mornings like this  
I seem dizzy and drunk with life;  
I waken and wander and laugh in the sun;  
With some mystical knowledge enormous  
I lift up my face to the light.  
Drunk with a gladness stupendous I seem;  
With some wine of Immensity god-like I reel;  
And my arm could fling Time from his Throne;  
I could pelt the awed taciturn arch  
Of Morning with music and mirth;  
And I feel, should I find but a voice for my thought,  
That the infinite orbits of all God's loneliest  
stars  
That are weaving vast traceries out on the fringes of  
Night  
Could never stand more than a hem on the robe of  
my Song!



## WE

BY HERVEY ALLEN

We who have come back from the war,  
And stand upright and draw full breath,  
Seek boldly what life holds in store  
And eat its whole fruit rind and core,  
Before we enter through the door  
To keep our rendezvous with death.

We who have walked with death in France,  
When all the world with death was rife,  
Who came through all that devils' dance,  
When life was but a circumstance,  
A sniper's whim, a bullet's glance,  
We have a rendezvous with life!

With life that hurtles like a spark  
From stricken steel where anvils chime,  
That leaps the space from dark to dark,  
A blinding, blazing, flaming arc,  
As clean as fire, and frank and stark—  
White life that lives while there is time.

We will not live by musty creeds,  
Who learned the truth through love and war,  
Who tipped the scales for right by deeds,  
When old men's lies were broken reeds,  
We follow where the cold fact leads  
And bow our heads no more.

We have come back who broke the line  
The hard Hun held by bomb and knife!  
All but the blind can read the sign;  
The time is ours by right divine,  
Who drank with Death in blood red wine,  
We have a rendezvous with life!

### COURAGE, MON AMI!

BY WILLARD WATTLES

Oh, it is good to camp with the spirit,  
Oh, it is jaunty to walk with the mind,  
When the soul sees all the future to share it  
Knowing the road that stretches behind.

Courage, my comrade, the devil is dying!  
Here's the bright sun and a cloud scudding free;  
The touch of your hand is too near for denying,  
And laughter's a tavern sufficient for me.

Hang your old hat on the smoke-mellowed rafter,  
Strike an old song on your crazy guitar;  
Hey, hustle, old lady, it's heaven we're after—  
God, but I'm glad we can be what we are!

### From TAMAR

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

She answered, standing dark against the west in the  
window, the death of the winter rose of evening

Behind her little high-poised head, and threading the  
brown twilight of the room with the silver  
Exultance of her voice, "My brother can you feel how  
happy I am, but how far off too?  
If I have done wrong it has turned good to me, I could  
almost be sorry that I have to die now  
Out of such freedom; if I were standing back of the  
evening crimson on a mountain in Asia  
All the fool shames you can whip up into a filth of  
words would not be farther off me,  
Nor any fear of anything, if I stood in the evening star  
and saw this dusty dime's worth  
A dot of light, dropped up the star-gleam."

### THE CELESTIAL SURGEON

BY ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

If I have faltered more or less  
In my great task of happiness;  
If I have moved among my race  
And shown no glorious morning face;  
If beams from happy human eyes  
Have moved me not; if morning skies,  
Books, and my food, and summer rain  
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain:—  
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take  
And stab my spirit broad awake;  
Or, Lord, if too obdurate I,  
Choose thou, before that spirit die,

A piercing pain, a killing sin,  
And to my dead heart run them in!

From THE COLLAR

BY GEORGE HERBERT

I struck the board and cry'd, "No more;  
I will abroad."  
What, shall I ever sigh and pine?  
My lines and life are free; free as the road,  
Loose as the winde, as large as store . . .  
Is the yeare onely lost to me?  
Have I no bayes to crown it,  
No flowers, no garlands gay? all blasted,  
All wasted?  
Not so, my heart; but there is fruit,  
And thou hast hands.  
Recover all thy sigh-blown age  
On double pleasures; leave thy cold dispute  
Of what is fit and not; forsake thy cage,  
Thy rope of sands  
Which pettie thoughts have made; and made to thee  
Good cable, to enforce and draw,  
And be thy law,  
While thou didst wink and wouldst not see.  
Away! take heed;  
I will abroad.  
Call in thy death's-head there, tie up thy fears;  
He that forbears

To suit and serve his need  
Deserves his load.

### AN OLD SONG RESUNG

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

Down by the salley gardens my love and I did meet;  
She passed the salley gardens with little snow-white  
feet.

She bid me take love easy, as the leaves grow on the  
tree;

But I, being young and foolish, with her would not  
agree.

In a field by the river my love and I did stand,  
And on my leaning shoulder she laid her snow-white  
hand.

She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the  
weirs;

But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.

### A Selection from THE POEM OF JOYS

BY WALT WHITMAN

. . . O the joy of my spirit! it is uncaged! it darts  
like lightning!

It is not enough to have this globe, or a certain time—  
I will have thousands of globes, and all time . . .

O something pernicious and dread!  
Something far away from a puny and pious life!  
Something unproved! Something in a trance!  
Something escaped from the anchorage, and driving  
free . . .

O to realize space!  
The plenteousness of all—that there are no bounds;  
To emerge, and be of the sky—of the sun and moon,  
and the flying clouds, as one with them.

O the joy of a manly self-hood!  
Personality—to be servile to none—to defer to none—  
not to any tyrant, known or unknown,  
To walk with erect carriage, a step springy and elastic,  
To look with calm gaze, or with a flashing eye,  
To speak with a full and sonorous voice, out of a broad  
chest,  
To confront with your personality all the other per-  
sonalities of the earth . . .

O, while I live, to be the ruler of life—not a slave,  
To meet life as a powerful conqueror,  
No fumes—no ennui—no more complaints, or scorn-  
ful criticisms . . .

O, to sail to sea in a ship!  
To leave this steady and unendurable land!  
To leave the tiresome sameness of the streets, the side-  
walks and the houses;

112    MESSAGE FOR A MUSCLE-BOUND SPIRIT

To leave you, O solid and motionless land, and enter-  
ing a ship,  
To sail, and sail, and sail.

O to have my life henceforth a poem of new joys!  
To dance, clap hands, exult, shout, skip, leap, roll on,  
float on,  
To be a sailor of the world, bound for all ports,  
A ship itself, (see indeed these sails I spread to the  
sun and air,)  
A swift and swelling ship, full of rich words—full of  
joys.

From PASSAGE TO INDIA

BY WALT WHITMAN

Passage to more than India!  
O secret of the earth and sky!  
Of you, O waters of the sea! O winding creeks and  
rivers!  
Of you, O woods and fields! Of you, strong moun-  
tains of my land!  
Of you, O prairies, Of you, gray rocks,  
O morning red! O clouds! O rains and snows!  
O day and night, passage to you!  
  
O sun and moon, and all you stars! Sirius and Ju-  
piter!  
Passage to you!

Passage—immediate passage! the blood burns in my  
veins!

Away, O soul! hoist instantly the anchor!

Cut the hawsers—haul out—shake out every sail!

Have we not stood here like trees in the ground long  
enough?

Have we not grovell'd here long enough, eating and  
drinking like mere brutes?

Have we not darken'd and dazed ourselves with books  
long enough?

Sail forth! steer for the deep waters only!

Reckless, O soul, exploring, I with thee, and thou with  
me;

For we are bound where mariner has not yet dared to  
go,

And we will risk the ship, ourselves and all.

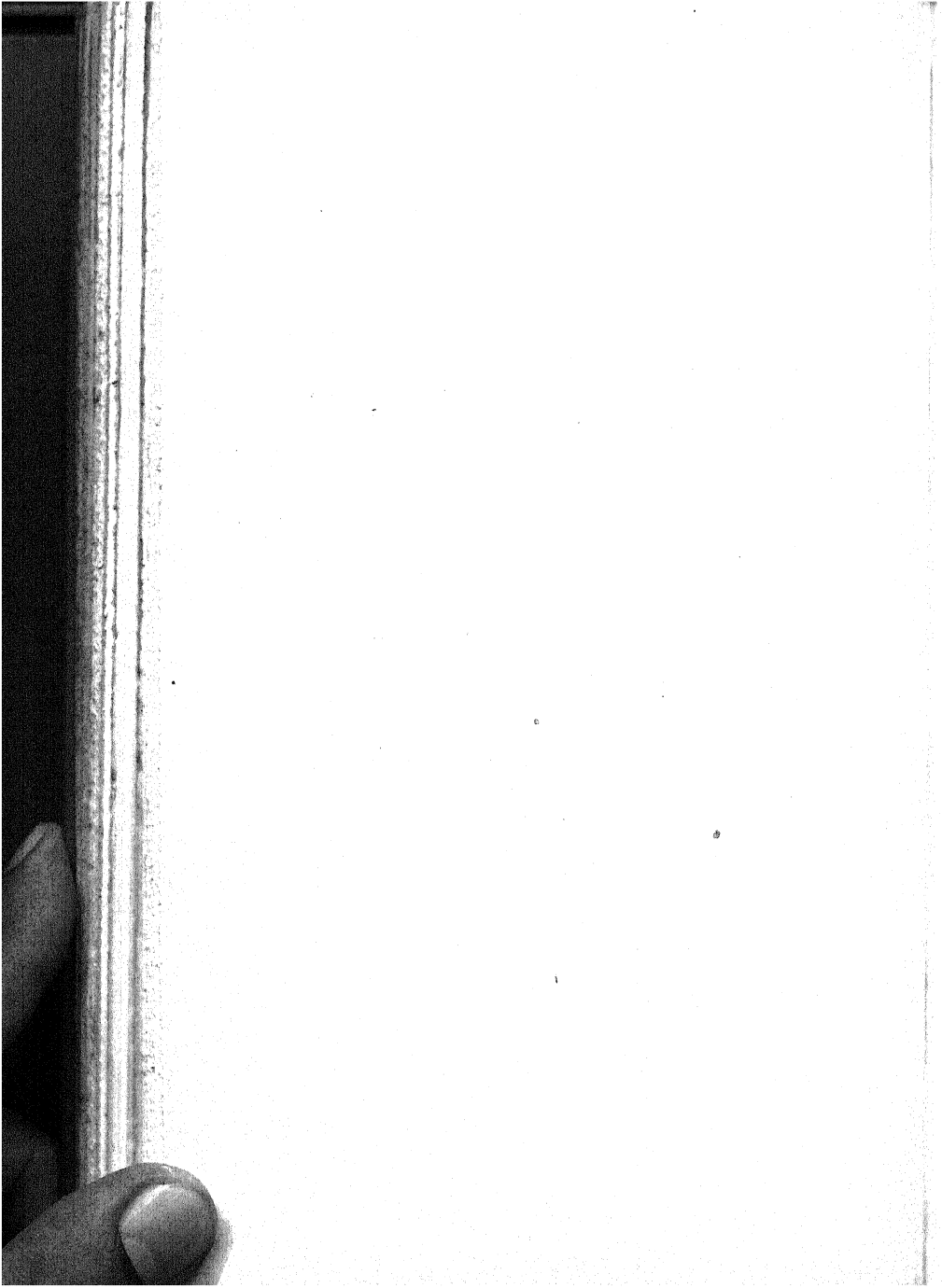
O my brave soul!

O farther, farther sail!

O daring joy, but safe! Are they not all the seas of  
God?

O farther, farther, farther sail!

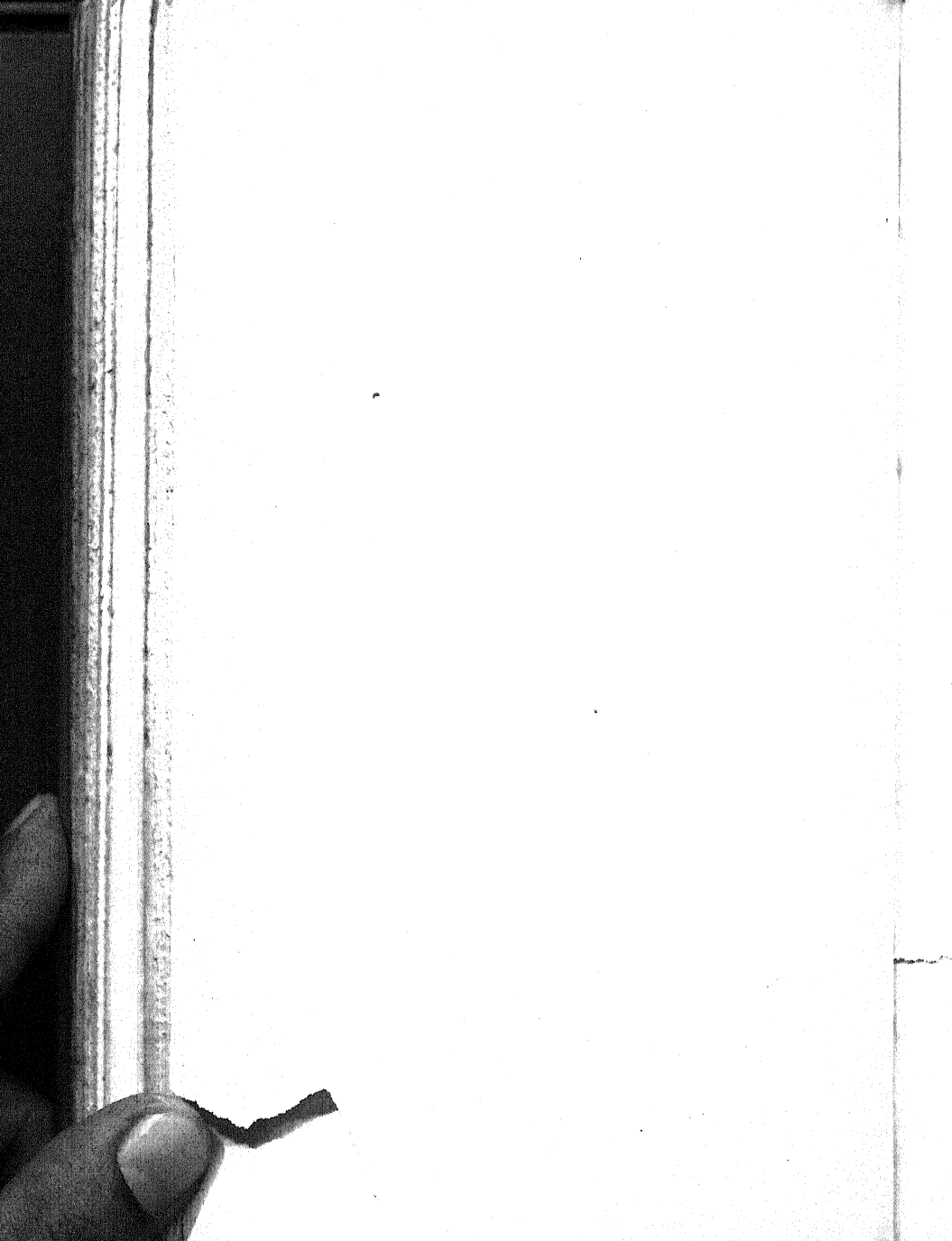




R IV

POPPY JUICE FOR INSOMNIA

(Soothers and Soporifics)



## TO SLEEP

BY JOHN KEATS

O soft embalmer of the still midnight!  
Shutting with careful fingers and benign  
Our gloom-pleased eyes, embower'd from the light,  
Enshaded in forgetfulness divine;  
O soothest Sleep! if so it please thee, close,  
In midst of this thine hymn, my willing eyes,  
Or wait the amen, ere thy poppy throws  
Around my bed its lulling charities;  
Then save me, or the passèd day will shine  
Upon my pillow, breeding many woes;  
Save me from curious conscience, that still lords  
Its strength for darkness, burrowing like a mole;  
Turn the key deftly in the oilèd wards,  
And seal the hushèd casket of my soul.

## KIND SLEEP

BY ISABEL FISKE CONANT

Slip into sleep as easy as a gown  
The soft and clinging draperies of dream  
The under-sea-green trail that down and down,  
Sinks rhythmically with a sunless gleam,—  
Then wake as gradually as lilies rise  
Leading wet, yielding petals, new to suns,

To waterless, light element of skies,  
Unoeanic, and yet native ones.  
Slip into death as birds drop down the side  
Of rugged canyons that they never fear,  
As wings upon the blue that, rising, ride,  
Then waken to a better time of year.  
Tossing away a far too long November,  
Returning to the April you remember.

## FOR SLEEP WHEN OVERTIRED OR WORRIED

BY SARAH N. CLEGHORN

Cares and anxieties,  
I roll you all up in a bundle together;  
I carry you across the meadow to the river.  
River, I am throwing in a bundle of cares and anxieties.  
Float it away to the sea!

Now I come slowly back across the meadow,  
Slowly into the house,  
Slowly up to my room.  
The night is quiet and cool;  
The lights are few and dim;  
The sounds are drowsy and far away and melting  
into each other;  
Melting into the night.  
Sleep comes creeping nearer, creeping nearer;  
It goes over my head like a wave.  
I sleep . . . I rest . . . I sleep.

## SLEEP

BY SOPHIE JEWETT

Dear gray-eyed Angel, wilt thou come to-night?  
Spread the soft shadow of thy sheltering wings,  
And banish every hint of thought and light,  
And all the clamoring crowd of waking things?  
Wilt thou bend low above wide weary eyes,  
As o'er the worn world bend the tireless skies?

## COME, BLESSÈD SLEEP

BY CHRISTINA ROSSETTI

Come, blessèd Sleep, most full, most perfect, come.  
Come, sleep, if so I may forget the whole;  
Forget my body and forget my soul,  
Forget how long life is and troublesome.  
Come, happy sleep, to soothe my heart or numb,  
Arrest my weary spirit or control:  
Till light be dark to me from pole to pole,  
And winds and echoes and low songs be dumb.  
Come, sleep, and lap me into perfect calm,  
Lap me from all the world and weariness.  
Come, secret sleep, with thine unuttered psalm,  
Come, heavy dreamless sleep, and close and press  
Upon mine eyes thy fingers dropping balm.

## THE NIGHT

By HILAIRE BELLOC

Most Holy Night, that still dost keep  
The keys of all the doors of sleep,  
To me when my tired eyelids close  
Give thou repose.

And let the far lament of them  
That chaunt the dead day's requiem  
Make in my ears, who wakeful lie,  
Soft lullaby.

Let them that guard the hornèd Moon  
By my bedside their memories croon.  
So shall I have new dreams and blest  
In my brief rest.

Fold thy great wings about my face,  
Hide day-dawn from my resting-place,  
And cheat me with thy false delight,  
Most Holy Night.

## THE WHITE PATERNOSTER

*(Old Rhyme)*

Matthew, Mark, Luke and John,  
Bless the bed that I lie on!  
Four corners to my bed,  
Five angels there lie spread;

Two at my head,  
Two at my feet,  
One at my heart, my soul to keep.

## TO SLEEP

BY SIR PHILIP SIDNEY

Come, Sleep, O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,  
The baiting-place of wit, the balm of woe,  
The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release,  
The indifferent judge between the high and low.  
With shield of proof shield me from out the prease  
Of those fierce darts, Despair at me doth throw;  
O make in me those civil wars to cease!  
I will good tribute pay, if thou do so.  
Take thou of me smooth pillows, sweetest bed;  
A chamber deaf to noise and blind to light;  
A rosy garland, and a weary head.  
And if these things, as being thine by right,  
Move not thy heavy grace, thou shalt in me  
Livelier than elsewhere Stella's image see.

From SLEEP <sup>1</sup>

BY CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

Yet, in the end, you take us all, dear Sleep—  
And not as now, when, even while we drowse  
The mind, still rocking like an ocean bird,  
Knows itself poised upon the unknowing gulf;

<sup>1</sup> From Parson's Pleasure by Christopher Morley, copyright 1923, George H. Doran Co., publishers.



But when, all grateful and without wild words  
The dark sea-rim enfolds us, circle-round.  
A clear unrippled sea of endless calm  
And on the wave, not even a lonely gull.

From THE LOTOS-EATERS

By ALFRED TENNYSON

There is sweet music here that softer falls  
Than petals from blown roses on the grass,  
Or night-dews on still waters between walls  
Of shadowy granite, in a gleaming pass;  
Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,  
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes;  
Music that brings sweet sleep down from the blissful  
skies.

Here are cool mosses deep,  
And thro' the moss the ivies creep,  
And in the stream the long-leaved flowers weep,  
And from the craggy ledge the poppy hangs in sleep.

From THE FAERIE QUEENE

By EDMUND SPENSER

And more to lulle him in his slumber soft,  
A trickling streame from high rock tumbling downe,  
And ever-drizling raine upon the loft,  
Mixt with a murmuring winde, much like the sowne  
Of swarming Bees, did cast him in a swowne.

No other noyse, nor peoples troublous cryes,  
As still are wont t'annoy the wallèd towne,  
Might there be heard; but carelesse Quiet lyes  
Wrapt in eternall silence farre from enimes.

From IL PENSEROSO

By JOHN MILTON

There in close covert by some brook  
Where no profaner eye may look,  
Hide me from Day's garish eye,  
While the bee with honey'd thigh,  
That at her flowery work doth sing,  
And the waters murmuring,  
With such concert as they keep,  
Entice the dewy-feathered sleep.  
And let some strange mysterious dream  
Wave at his wings in airy stream  
Of lively portraiture display'd,  
Softly on my eyelids laid,  
And, as I wake, sweet music breathe  
Above, about, or underneath,  
Sent by some spirit to mortals good,  
Or the unseen genius of the wood.

CARE-CHARMING SLEEP

By JOHN FLETCHER

Care-charming Sleep, thou easer of all woes,  
Brother to Death, sweetly thyself dispose

On this afflicted prince; fall like a cloud,  
In gentle showers; give nothing that is loud,  
Or painful to his slumbers; easy, sweet,  
And as a purling stream, thou son of Night,  
Pass by his troubled senses; sing his pain,  
Little hollow murmuring wind or silver rain;  
Into this prince gently, oh, gently slide,  
And kiss him into slumber like a bride.

TO SLEEP (Extract)

BY NORMAN GALE

But thou, O Sleep, bend down and give  
My fevered frame apparent death;  
Receive my hands, caress my brow,  
And send the incense of thy breath  
About my temples while I weep,  
Sleep, lest thou shouldst not hear me, Sleep.

On aching balls that roam the room  
Thus set thy seals as one who stirs  
About the bedside of the dead  
And weighs down rebel lids of eyes  
That look beyond for Paradise  
With silver circles from a purse:  
And when thy spell is on me cast,  
And thou from out my chamber passed,  
If haply Wakefulness be near  
Say not that I am sleeping, dear,

For oftentimes, methinks, her mood  
Is wry, and not to do me good.  
O God, 'twould better be if she  
To wake me should delay too long,  
And find with face all still and cold  
Me unresponsive to her song!

The blind grows pale with dawn, and hark!  
It is the matin of the lark.  
Though there be virtue in thy touch ,  
I will not pray thee overmuch,  
Lest I should weary thee, and be  
Cast out of all thy love by thee;  
And, Sleep, I will not moan or weep  
If thou wilt come to-morrow, Sleep.

### MIDSUMMER NIGHT

BY ARCHIBALD LAMPMAN

Mother of balms and soothings manifold,  
Quiet-breathed Night, whose brooding hours are  
seven,  
To whom the voices of all rest are given,  
And those few stars whose scattered names are told.  
Far off, beyond the westward hills outrolled,  
Darker than thou, more still, more dreamy even,  
The golden moon leans in the dusky heaven,  
And under her, one star, a point of gold.

And all go slowly lingering toward the west,  
As we go down forgetfully to our rest,

Weary of daytime, tired of noise and light.  
Ah, it was time that thou shouldst come, for we  
Were sore athirst, and had great need of thee,  
Thou sweet physician, balmy-bosomed Night.

### SWEET AND LOW

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

Sweet and low, sweet and low

Wind of the western sea;

Low, low, breathe and blow,

Wind of the western sea!

Over the rolling waters go,

Come from the dying moon, and blow,

Blow him again to me;

While my little one, while my pretty one, sleeps.

Sleep and rest, sleep and rest,

Father will come to thee soon;

Rest, rest, on mother's breast,

Father will come to thee soon;

Father will come to his babe in the nest,

Silver sails all out of the west

Under the silver moon:

Sleep, my little one, sleep, my pretty one, sleep.

## WYNKEN, BLYNKEN AND NOD

BY EUGENE FIELD

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night

Sailed off in a wooden shoe,—

Sailed on a river of crystal light

Into a sea of dew.

"Where are you going, and what do you wish?"

The old moon asked the three:

"We have come to fish for the herring-fish

That live in this beautiful sea:

Nets of silver and gold have we,"

Said Wynken,

Blynken,

And Nod.

The old moon laughed and sang a song,

As they rocked in the wooden shoe;

And the wind that sped them all night long

Ruffled the waves of dew;

The little stars were the herring-fish

That lived in the beautiful sea.

"Now cast your nets wherever you wish,—

Never afeard are we!"

So cried the stars to the fishermen three,

Wynken,

Blynken,

And Nod.

All night long their nets they threw  
To the stars in the twinkling foam,—  
Then down from the skies came the wooden shoe,  
Bringing the fishermen home:  
'Twas all so pretty a sail, it seemed  
As if it could not be;  
And some folk thought 'twas a dream they'd dreamed  
Of sailing that beautiful sea;  
But I shall name you the fishermen three:  
    Wynken,  
    Blynken,  
    And Nod.

Wynken and Blynken are two little eyes,  
And Nod is a little head,  
And the wooden shoe that sailed the skies  
Is a wee one's trundle-bed;  
So shut your eyes while Mother sings  
Of wonderful sights that be,  
And you shall see the beautiful things  
As you rock on the misty sea  
Where the old shoe rocked the fishermen three,—  
    Wynken,  
    Blynken,  
    And Nod.

### MY SOUL IS AN ENCHANTED BOAT

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

My soul is an enchanted boat,  
Which, like a sleeping swan doth float

Upon the silver waves of thy sweet singing;  
And thine does like an angel sit  
Beside the helm conducting it,  
Whilst all the winds with melody are ringing.  
It seems to float ever, for ever,  
Upon that many-winding river,  
Between mountains, woods, abysses,  
A paradise of wildernesses!  
Till, like one in slumber bound,  
Borne to the ocean, I float down, around,<sup>1</sup>  
Into a sea profound, of ever spreading sound.

BELLS IN THE RAIN<sup>1</sup>

BY ELINOR WYLIE

Sleep falls, with limpid drops of rain,  
Upon the steep cliffs of the town.  
Sleep falls; men are at peace again  
While the small drops fall softly down.

The bright drops ring like bells of glass  
Thinned by the wind, and lightly blown;  
Sleep cannot fall on peaceful grass  
So softly as it falls on stone.

Peace falls unheeded on the dead  
Asleep; they have had deep peace to drink;  
Upon a live man's bloody head  
It falls most tenderly, I think.

<sup>1</sup> From "Nets to Catch the Wind" by Elinor Wylie, copyright, 1921, by Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc.



## From THE FAERIE QUEENE

By EDMUND SPENSER

And fast beside there trickled softly downe  
A gentle streame, whose murmuring wave did play  
Emongst the pumy stones, and made a sowne,  
To lull him soft asleepe that by it lay:  
The wearie Traveiler, wandring that way,  
Therein, did often quench his thirsty heat,  
And then by it his wearie limbes display,  
Whiles creeping slomber made him to forget  
His former payne, and wypt away his toilsom sweat.

## TO ONE WITH HANDS OF SLEEP

By HAROLD VINAL

She moves as other women move  
Across the arc of day and night,  
And every utterance is love,  
And every look a holy light.

She speaks as other women speak,  
But the faint echo of a word,  
Is quietness against the cheek  
And balm and myrrh administered.

She is as water to the mind,  
A reservoir, where shadows are.  
I take her beauty, being blind,  
But give her gall and vinegar.

## SLEEP

BY JOHN FLETCHER

Come, Sleep, and with thy sweet deceiving  
Lock me in delight awhile;  
Let some pleasing dreams beguile  
All my fancies; that from thence  
I may feel an influence  
All my powers of care bereaving!

Though but a shadow, but a sliding,  
Let me know some little joy!  
We that suffer long annoy  
Are contented with a thought  
Through an idle fancy wrought:  
O let my joys have some abiding!

## A TRANSLATION FROM MICHAEL ANGELO

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

Come, gentle Sleep, Death's image tho' thou art,  
Come share my couch, nor speedily depart;  
How sweet thus living without life to lie,  
Thus without death how sweet it is to die.

## LET ME SLEEP

BY CHRISTINA ROSSETTI

Sleep, let me sleep, for I am sick of care;  
Sleep, let me sleep, for my pain wearies me.

Shut out the light, thicken the heavy air  
With drowsy incense; let a distant stream  
Of music lull me, languid as a Dream,  
Soft as the whisper of a summer sea.

### THE POOL OF SLEEP

BY ARLO BATES

I dragged my body to the pool of sleep,  
Longing to drink; but ere my throbbing lip  
From the cool flood one Dives-drop might sip,  
The wave sank fluctuant to some unknown deep.  
With aching eyes that could not even weep,  
I saw the dark, deluding water slip,  
Slow eddying, down; the weeds and mosses drip  
With maddening waste. I watched the sweet tide creep  
A little higher, but to fall more fast.  
Fevered and wounded in the strife of men  
I burned with anguish, till, endurance past,  
The fount crept upward; sank, and rose again,—  
Swelled slowly, slowly, slowly,—till at last  
My seared lips met the soothing wave, and then—

### SLEEP

BY JOHN B. TABB

What art thou, balmy sleep?  
"Foam from the fragrant deep  
Of silence, hither blown  
From the hushed waves of tone."

## SLEEP SWEET

BY ELLEN M. HUNTINGTON GATES

Sleep sweet within this quiet room,  
O thou, whoe'er thou art,  
And let no mournful yesterdays  
Disturb thy quiet heart.

Nor let to-morrow scare thy rest  
With dreams of coming ill;  
Thy Maker is thy changeless friend,  
His love surrounds thee still.

Forget thyself and all the world;  
Put out each feverish light;  
The stars are watching overhead,  
Sleep sweet, goodnight! good night!

## TO SLEEP

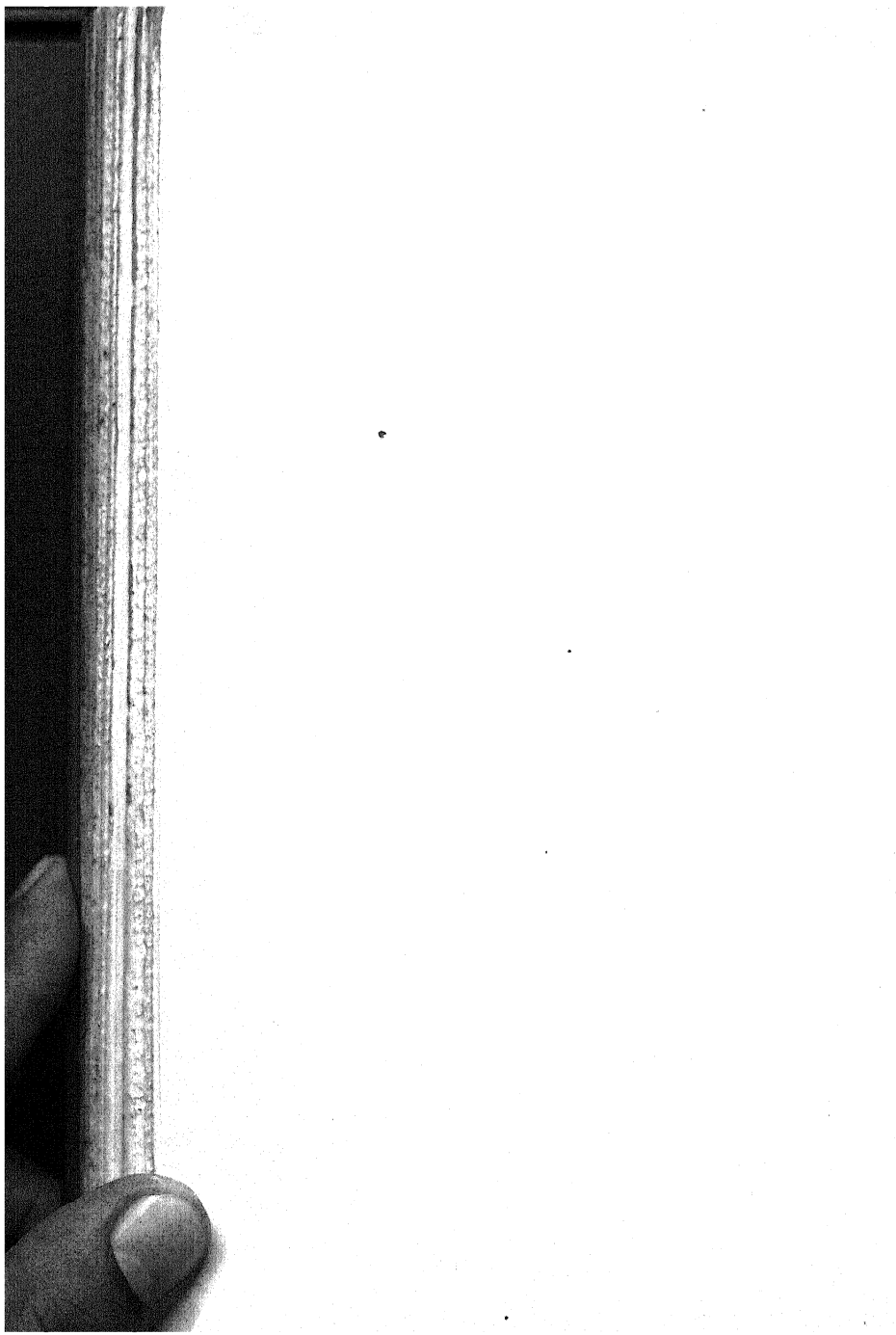
BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by,  
One after one; the sound of rain, and bees  
Murmuring; the fall of rivers, winds and seas,  
Smooth fields, white sheets of water, and pure sky;  
I have thought of all by turns, and yet do lie  
Sleepless! and soon the small birds' melodies  
Must hear, first uttered from my orchard trees;  
And the first cuckoo's melancholy cry.

Even thus last night, and two nights more, I lay,  
And could not win thee, Sleep! by any stealth;  
So do not let me wear to-night away:  
Without Thee what is all the morning's wealth?  
Come, blessed barrier between day and day,  
Dear mother of fresh thoughts and joyous health!

R V

TO DEFLATE THE EGO  
(Ingredients for a Humble Pie)



## I'M NOBODY!

BY EMILY DICKINSON

I'm nobody! Who are you?  
Are you nobody, too?  
Then there's a pair of us—don't tell!  
They'd banish us, you know.

How dreary to be somebody!  
How public, like a frog  
To tell your name the livelong day  
To an admiring bog!

## OZYMANDIAS OF EGYPT

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

I met a traveller from an antique land  
Who said: Two vast and trunkless legs of stone  
Stand in the desert. Near them on the sand,  
Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown  
And wrinkled lip and sneer of cold command  
Tell that its sculptor well those passions read  
Which yet survive, stamped on those lifeless things,  
The hand that mocked them and the heart that fed;  
And on the pedestal these words appear:  
"My name is Ozymandias, king of kings;



Look on my works, ye mighty, and despair!"  
Nothing besides remains. Round the decay  
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare,  
The lone and level sands stretch far away.

## TO THE STONE CUTTERS

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

Stone-cutters fighting time with marble, you forede-  
feated  
Challengers of oblivion,  
Eat cynical earnings, knowing rock splits, records fall  
down,  
The square-limbed Roman letters  
Scale in the thaws, wear in the rain. The poet as well  
Builds his monument mockingly;  
For man will be blotted out, the blithe earth die, the  
brave sun  
Die blind, his heart blackening:  
Yet stones have stood for a thousand years, and pained  
thoughts found  
The honey peace in old poems.

## MY HOUSE

BY MAY WILLIAMS WARD

My house is small,  
An irrelevant cube;  
Absurdity

Sucked by gravity  
Against immensity,  
Walled by diversity,  
Roofed by infinity.

### THE BEASTS

BY WALT WHITMAN

I think I could turn and live with animals, they are so  
placid and self-contain'd;  
I stand and look at them long and long.  
They do not sweat and whine about their condition;  
They do not lie awake in the dark and weep for their  
sins;  
They do not make me sick discussing their duty to  
God;  
Not one is dissatisfied—not one is demented with the  
mania of owning things;  
Not one kneels to another, nor to his kind that lived  
thousands of years ago;  
Not one is respectable or industrious over the whole  
earth.

### ONE IN THE INFINITE

BY GEORGE FRANCIS SAVAGE-ARMSTRONG

Roll on, and with thy rolling crust  
That round thy poles thou twirlest,

## TO DEFLATE THE EGO

Roll with thee, Earth, this grain of dust,  
As through the Vast thou whirlest;  
On, on through zones of dark and light  
Still waft me, blind and reeling,  
Around the sun, and with his flight  
In wilder orbits wheeling.

Speed on through deeps without a shore,  
This Atom with thee bearing,  
Thyself a grain of dust—no more—  
'Mid fume of systems flaring.  
Ah, what am I to thirst for power,  
Or pore on Nature's pages,—  
Whirl'd onward, living for an hour,  
And dead through endless ages?

## From THE HOUSE OF A HUNDRED LIGHTS

BY RIDGELY TORRENCE

What! doubt the Master Workman's hand  
because my fleshly ills increase?  
No; for there still remains one chance  
that I am not His Masterpiece.

## From PSALM XIX

BY DAVID

The heavens declare the glory of God;  
And the firmament sheweth his handywork.

Day unto day uttereth speech,  
 And night unto night sheweth knowledge.  
 There is no speech nor language  
 Where their voice is not heard.  
 Their line is gone out through all the earth,  
 And their words to the end of the world.  
 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,  
 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,  
 And rejoiceth  
 As a strong man to run a race.  
 His going forth is from the end of the heaven,  
 And his circuit unto the ends of it:  
 And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof. . . .

Who can understand his errors?  
 Cleanse thou me from secret faults.  
 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins;  
 Let them not have dominion over me:  
 Then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent  
 From the great transgression.  
 Let the words of my mouth,  
 And the meditations of my heart,  
 Be acceptable in thy sight,  
 O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer.

### MY WAGE

BY JESSIE B. RITTENHOUSE

I bargained with Life for a penny,  
 And Life would pay no more,

However I begged at evening  
When I counted my scanty store;

For Life is a just employer,  
He gives you what you ask,  
But once you have set the wages,  
Why, you must bear the task.

I worked for a menial's hire,  
Only to learn, dismayed,  
That any wage I had asked of Life,  
Life would have paid.

### DAYS

BY RALPH WALDO EMERSON

Daughters of Time, the hypocritic Days,  
Muffled and dumb like barefoot dervishes,  
And marching single in an endless file,  
Bring diadems and fagots in their hands.  
To each they offer gifts after his will,  
Bread, kingdoms, stars, and sky that holds them all.  
I, in my pleachèd garden, watched the pomp,  
Forgot my morning wishes, hastily  
Took a few herbs and apples, and the Day  
Turned and departed silent. I, too late,  
Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

AFTER BLENHEIM

BY ROBERT SOUTHEY

It was a summer evening,  
 Old Kaspar's work was done,  
 And he before his cottage door  
 Was sitting in the sun;  
 And by him sported on the green  
 His little grandchild Wilhelmine.

She saw her brother Peterkin  
 Roll something large and round  
 Which he beside the rivulet  
 In playing there had found;  
 He came to ask what he had found  
 That was so large and smooth and round.

Old Kaspar took it from the boy  
 Who stood expectant by;  
 And then the old man shook his head,  
 And with a natural sigh  
 "'Tis some poor fellow's skull," said he,  
 "Who fell in the great victory.

"I find them in the garden,  
 For there's many here about,  
 And often when I go to plow  
 The ploughshare turns them out.

For many thousand men," said he,  
"Were slain in that great victory."

"Now tell us what 'twas all about,"  
Young Peterkin he cries;  
And little Wilhelmine looks up  
With wonder-waiting eyes;  
"Now tell us all about the war,  
And what they fought each other for."

"It was the English," Kaspar cried,  
"Who put the French to rout;  
But what they fought each other for  
I could not well make out.  
But every body said," quoth he,  
"That 'twas a famous victory.

"My father lived at Blenheim then,  
Yon little stream hard by;  
They burnt his dwelling to the ground,  
And he was forced to fly:  
So with his wife and child he fled,  
Nor had he where to rest his head.

"With fire and sword the country round  
Was wasted far and wide,  
And many a childing mother then  
And newborn baby died:  
But things like that, you know, must be  
At every famous victory.

"They say it was a shocking sight  
 After the field was won;  
 For many thousand bodies here  
 Lay rotting in the sun:  
 But things like that, you know, must be  
 After a famous victory.

"Great praise the Duke of Marlbro' won  
 And our good Prince Eugene";  
 "Why 'twas a very wicked thing!"  
 Said little Wilhelmine;  
 "Nay . . . nay . . . my little girl," quoth he,  
 "It was a famous victory.

"And every body praised the Duke  
 Who this great fight did win."  
 "But what good came of it at last?"  
 Quoth little Peterkin:—  
 "Why that I cannot tell," said he,  
 "But 'twas a famous victory."

## TO A STARING BABY IN A PERAMBULATOR

BY NANCY BYRD TURNER

Child, I surrender—and hereby declare  
 Whatever you may think I've done, I've done it:  
 Theft, arson, murder. You have laid bone-bare  
 My innermost being, weighed and passed upon it.  
 I had some prideful secrets, and a pair  
 Of fond delusions, and a scheme or two,



But all have perished in that long, light blue  
Appraisal,—in that bland, unblenching stare.

They call you “blessed innocent” and “lamb”;—  
I’d rather meet the Sphinx and Sophocles,  
The Delphian sybil and Demosthenes  
And Einstein, all together in one pram,  
If so I might evade in any wise  
The inquisition of your awful eyes.

From THE RUBÁIYÁT OF OMAR KHAYYÁM

*As Paraphrased*

By EDWARD FITZGERALD

We are no other than a moving row  
Of magic shadow-shapes that come and go  
Round with this sun-illumin’d lantern held  
In midnight by the Master of the Show;

Impotent pieces of the game He plays  
Upon this checker-board of nights and days;  
Hither and thither moves, and checks, and slays,  
And one by one back in the closet lays.

The ball no question makes of ayes and noes  
But right or left as strikes the Player goes;  
And He that toss’d you down into the field,  
*He* knows about it all—HE knows—HE knows!

## INGREDIENTS FOR A HUMBLE PIE 147

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,  
Moves on: nor all your piety nor wit

Shall lure it back to cancel half a line,  
Nor all your tears wash out a word of it.

And that inverted bowl they call the Sky,  
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live and die,

Lift not your hands to *It* for help—for *It*  
As impotently rolls as you or I.

## ON ONE IGNORANT AND ARROGANT

*Translated from the Latin of Owen*

BY WILLIAM COWPER

Thou mayst of double ignorance boast,  
Who knows't not that thou nothing knows't.

## AN AUGUST MOOD

BY DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT

Where the pines have fallen on the hillside  
The green needles burning in the sun  
Make sweet incense in the vacant spaces  
All along the run  
Of the rill; and by the rillside  
Rushes waver and shine;  
In remote and shady places  
Wintergreen abounds and interlaces  
With the twinflower vine.

The young earth appears aloof and lonely  
Swinging in the ether, only  
Nature left with all her golden foison;  
No ambitions here to wound or poison  
With their fears and wishes,  
The pure life of birds and beasts and fishes.

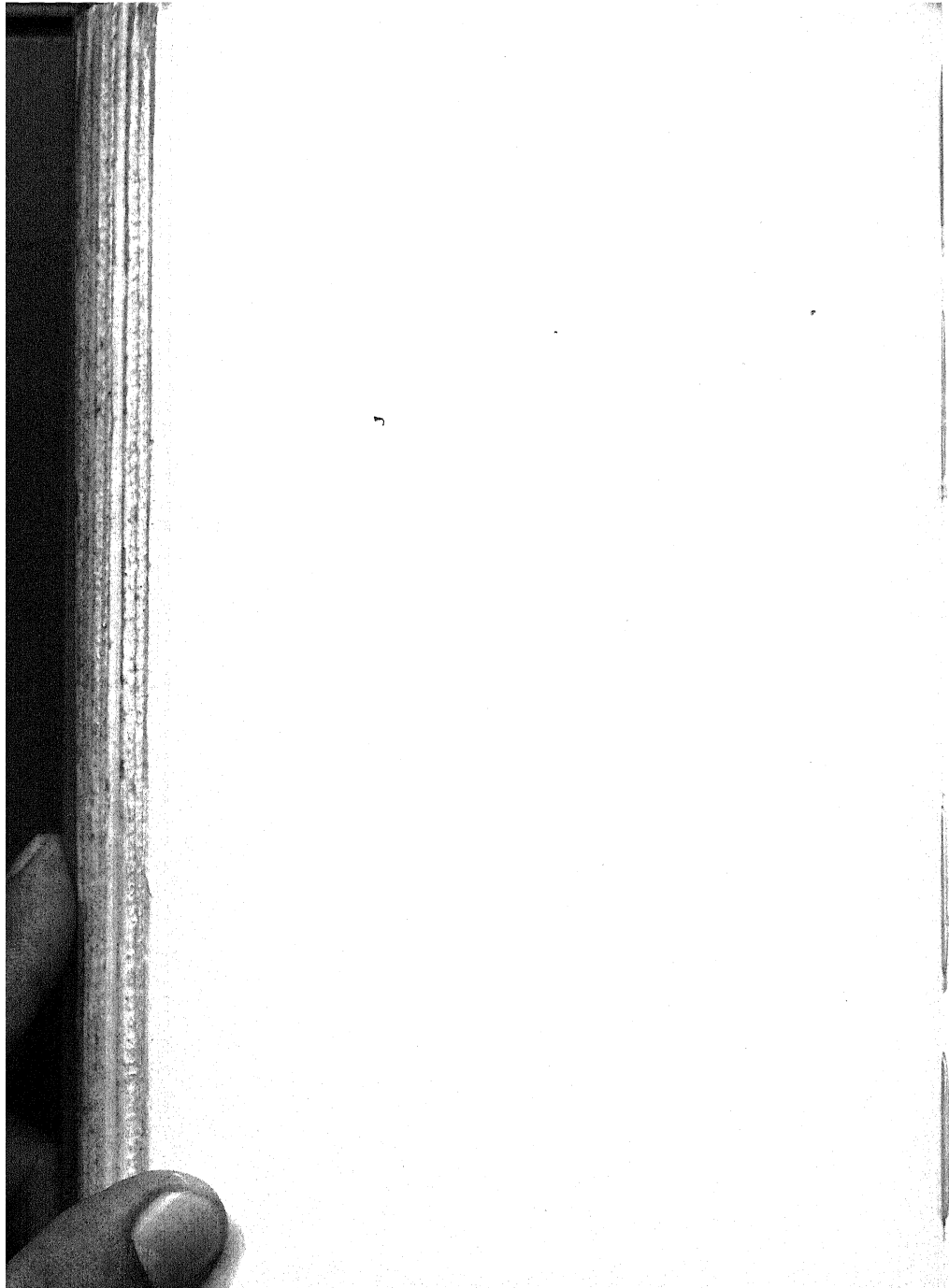
All our human passion and endeavour  
Idle as a thistle-down  
Lightly wheeling, blown about forever;  
All our vain renown  
Slighter is than flicker of the rushes;  
All our prate of evil and of good  
Lesser than the comment of two thrushes  
Talking in the wood.

### THE MOUNTAIN AND THE SQUIRREL

BY RALPH WALDO EMERSON

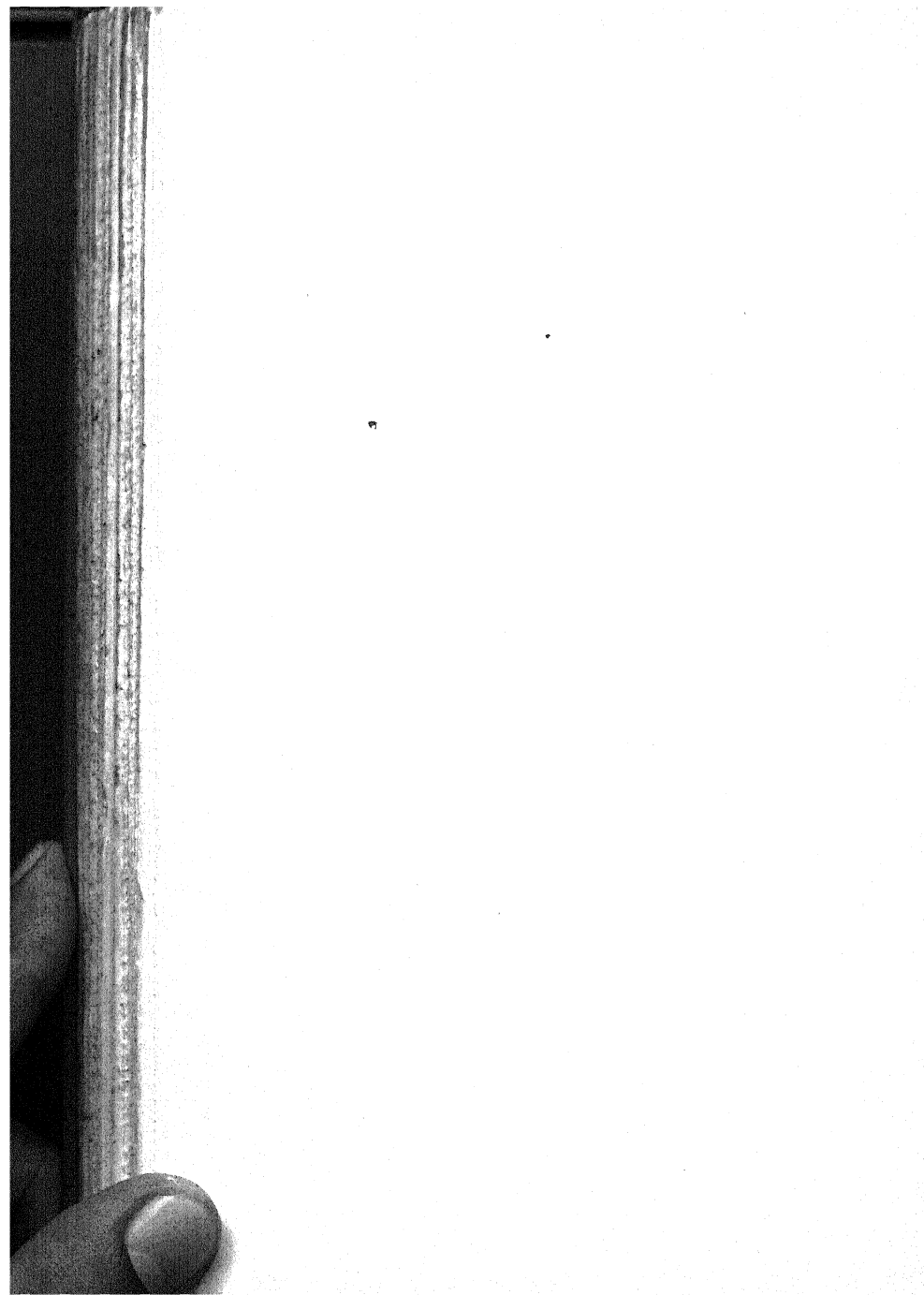
The Mountain and the Squirrel  
Had a quarrel,  
And the former called the latter "Little Prig,"  
Bun replied:  
"You are doubtless very big;  
But all sorts of things and weather  
Must be taken in together  
To make up a year,  
And a sphere;  
And I think it no disgrace

To occupy my place.  
If I'm not so large as you,  
You're not so small as I,  
And not half so spry;  
I'll not deny you make  
A very pretty squirrel track.  
Talents differ; all is well and wisely put;  
If I cannot carry forests on my back,  
Neither can you crack a nut."



R VI

TONICS FOR AN ANÆMIC SOUL  
(Tissue Builders and Vision Strengtheners)



## CREEDS

BY WILLARD WATTLES

How pitiful are little 'folk—  
They seem so very small;  
They look at stars, and think they are  
Denominational.

## MEASURE ME, SKY!

BY LEONORA SPEYER

Measure me, sky!  
Tell me I reach by a song  
Nearer the stars;  
I have been little so long!

Weigh me, high wind!  
What will your wild scales record?  
Profit of pain,  
Joy by the weight of a word!

Horizon, reach out!  
Catch at my hands, stretch me taut,  
Rim of the world;  
Widen my eyes by a thought!



Sky, be my depth,  
 Wind, be my width and my height,  
 World, my heart's span;  
 Loneliness, wings for my flight!

"AN AIR OF COOLNESS PLAYS UPON  
 HIS FACE"

BY SARAH N. CLEGHORN

Out of the four and twenty hours,  
 To take one sheaf of moments  
 To open the house and air it  
 In the May morning of Eternity,  
 Will not, O my dear Self,  
 Leave all your cares and duties  
 Naked to the little foxes,  
 But guard them with a golden bayonet!  
 Efficient would we be with the farming,  
 The baking, the children,—  
 Swing wide the dormer windows of Now  
 To the sunlit breezes of Forever!

From A SUMMER NIGHT

BY MATTHEW ARNOLD

Plainness and clearness without shadow of stain!  
 Clearness divine!  
 Ye heavens, whose pure dark regions have no sign  
 Of languor, though so calm, and though so great,

Are yet untroubled and unpassionate;  
Who, though so noble, share in the world's toil,  
And, though so task'd, keep free from dust and soil!  
I will not say that your mild deeps retain  
A tinge, it may be, of their silent pain  
Who have long'd deeply once, and long'd in vain—  
But I will rather say that you remain  
A world above man's head, to let him see  
How boundless might his soul's horizons be,  
How vast, yet of what clear transparency!  
How it were good to live there, and breathe free;  
How fair a lot to fill  
Is left to each man still!

## From A VISION

BY HENRY VAUGHAN

I saw Eternity the other night,  
Like a great ring of pure and endless light,  
All calm, as it was bright:—  
And round beneath it, Time, in hours, days, years,  
Driven by the spheres,  
Like a vast shadow moved; in which the World  
And all her train were hurl'd.

LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE<sup>1</sup>

BY HERMANN HAGEDORN

I have climbed ladders through the blue!  
For apples some, and some for heaven!

<sup>1</sup> Copyrighted 1925, by Doubleday, Page & Co.

The rungs of some were six and seven,  
But some no earthly number knew.

Some were of oak and some of dew,  
Some spider-woven, zephyr-riven.  
I have climbed ladders through the blue!  
For apples some and some for heaven!

The tallest, firmest, ah, too few!—  
• Were of such substance as at even  
By Truth to the awed heart is given;  
And, oh, the pure air, oh, the view,  
Climbing the ladders through the blue!

### EACH AND ALL

BY RALPH WALDO EMERSON

Little thinks, in the field, yon red-cloaked clown  
Of thee, from the hill-top looking down;  
The heifer that lows in the upland farm  
Far heard, lows not thine ear to charm;  
The sexton, tolling his bell at noon,  
Deems not that great Napoleon  
Stops his horse, and lists with delight  
Whilst his files sweep round yon Alpine height;  
Nor knowest thou what argument  
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has lent.  
All are needed by each one—  
Nothing is fair or good alone.

I thought the sparrow's note from heaven,  
Singing at dawn on the alder-bough;  
I brought him home; in his nest, at even,  
He sings the song, but it pleases not now;  
For I did not bring home the river and sky;  
He sang to my ear—they sang to my eye.

The delicate shells lay on the shore;  
The bubbles of the latest wave  
Fresh pearls to their enamel gave,  
And the bellowing of the savage sea  
Greeted their safe escape to me.  
I wiped away the weeds and foam—  
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;  
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things  
Had left their beauty on the shore,  
With the sun, and the sand, and the wild uproar.

The lover watched his graceful maid,  
As 'mid the virgin train she strayed;  
Nor knew her beauty's best attire  
Was woven still by the snow-white choir.  
At last she came to his hermitage,  
Like the bird from the woodlands to the cage;  
The gay enchantment was undone—  
A gentle wife, but fairy none.

Then I said: "I covet truth;  
Beauty is unripe childhood's cheat;  
I leave it behind with the games of youth."—  
As I spoke, beneath my feet

The ground-pine curled its pretty wreath,  
 Running over the club-moss burrs;  
 I inhaled the violet's breath;  
 Around me stood the oaks and firs;  
 Pine-cones and acorns lay on the ground;  
 Over me soared the eternal sky,  
 Full of light and of deity;  
 Again I saw, again I heard,  
 The rolling river, the morning bird;  
 Beauty through my senses stole—  
 I yielded myself to the perfect whole.

### FLOWER IN THE CRANNIED WALL

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

Flower in the crannied wall,  
 I pluck you out of the crannies,  
 I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,  
 Little flower—but *if* I could understand  
 What you are, root and all, and all in all,  
 I should know what God and man is.

### NOT OUR GOOD LUCK

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

Not our good luck nor the instant peak and fulfillment  
 of time gives us to see  
 The beauty of things, nothing can bridle it.  
 God who walks lightning-naked on the Pacific has never  
 been hidden from any

Puddle or hillock of the earth behind us.  
Between the mean mud tenements and huddle of the  
    filth of Babylon, the river Euphrates;  
And over the tiled brick temple buttresses  
And the folly of a garden on arches, the ancients  
    simple and silent tribe of the stars  
Filed, and for all her gods and the priests' mouths  
God also moved on the city. . . .

Dark ships drawing in from the sundown and the  
    islands of the south, great waves with gray vapor  
    in your hollows  
And whitening of high heads coming home from the  
    west,

From Formosa or the skerries of Siberia and the sight  
    of the eyes that have widened for the sky-peaks of  
    Asia:

That he touched you is no wonder, that you slid from  
    his hand

Is an old known tale to our foreland cypresses, no news  
    to the Lobos granite, no marvel

To Point Pinos Light and the beacon at Point Sur,  
But here is the marvel, he is nowhere not present, his  
    beauty, it is burning in the midland villages

And tortures men's eyes in the alleys of cities.

Far-flown ones, you children of the hawk's dream  
    future, when you lean from a crag of the last planet  
    on the ocean

Of the far stars, remember we also have known beauty.

## AT THE HEART

BY M. A. DEWOLFE HOWE

The heart is but a narrow space  
For paltriness to find a place;  
But in its precincts there is room  
Sufficient unto bliss or doom.  
The certainties, so few, are there,  
The doubts that feed the soul with care;  
The passions battling with the will  
To guide their liege to good or ill;  
The saving grace of reverence,  
The saving hatred of pretence;  
The sympathy of common birth  
With all the native things of earth:  
The love begun with life, the love  
That years diminish not, nor move;  
And—more in such a narrow space?—  
The image of a woman's face.

## FOOL AND WISE

BY COVENTRY PATMORE

Endow the fool with sun and moon,  
Being his, he holds them mean and low;  
But to the wise a little boon  
Is great, because the giver's so.

## SONNET

BY SNOW LONGLEY

I dreamed last night I stood with God on high,  
And saw the centuries glide, like falling rain,  
Into the still pool of eternity,  
Whose calm deeps scarcely rippled with their gain;  
And everywhere, in flower and bud and tree,  
In savage beast or stirring of the clod,  
In the on-marching of humanity,  
I seemed to see life reaching up to God;  
And little joys that I had counted great,  
And loss of love with all its wealth of gain,  
Seemed less than that my soul drag not its weight,  
Nor stay the age-long welding of life's chain.  
O God, when self would seek its own delight,  
Renew to me Thy vision of the night.

## FINIS

BY WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR

I strove with none, for none was worth my strife.  
Nature I loved and, next to Nature, Art:  
I warm'd both hands before the fire of life;  
It sinks, and I am ready to depart.

## JOY

BY CARL SANDBURG

Let a joy keep you.  
Reach out your hands



And take it when it runs by,  
As the Apache dancer  
Clutches his woman.  
I have seen them  
Live long and laugh loud,  
Sent on singing, singing,  
Smashed to the heart  
Under the ribs  
With a terrible love.  
Joy always,  
Joy everywhere—  
Let joy kill you!  
Keep away from the little deaths.

### COMPENSATION

BY THEODOSIA GARRISON

Because I craved a gift too great  
For any prayer of mine to bring,  
To-day with empty hands I go;  
Yet must my heart rejoice to know  
I did not ask a lesser thing.

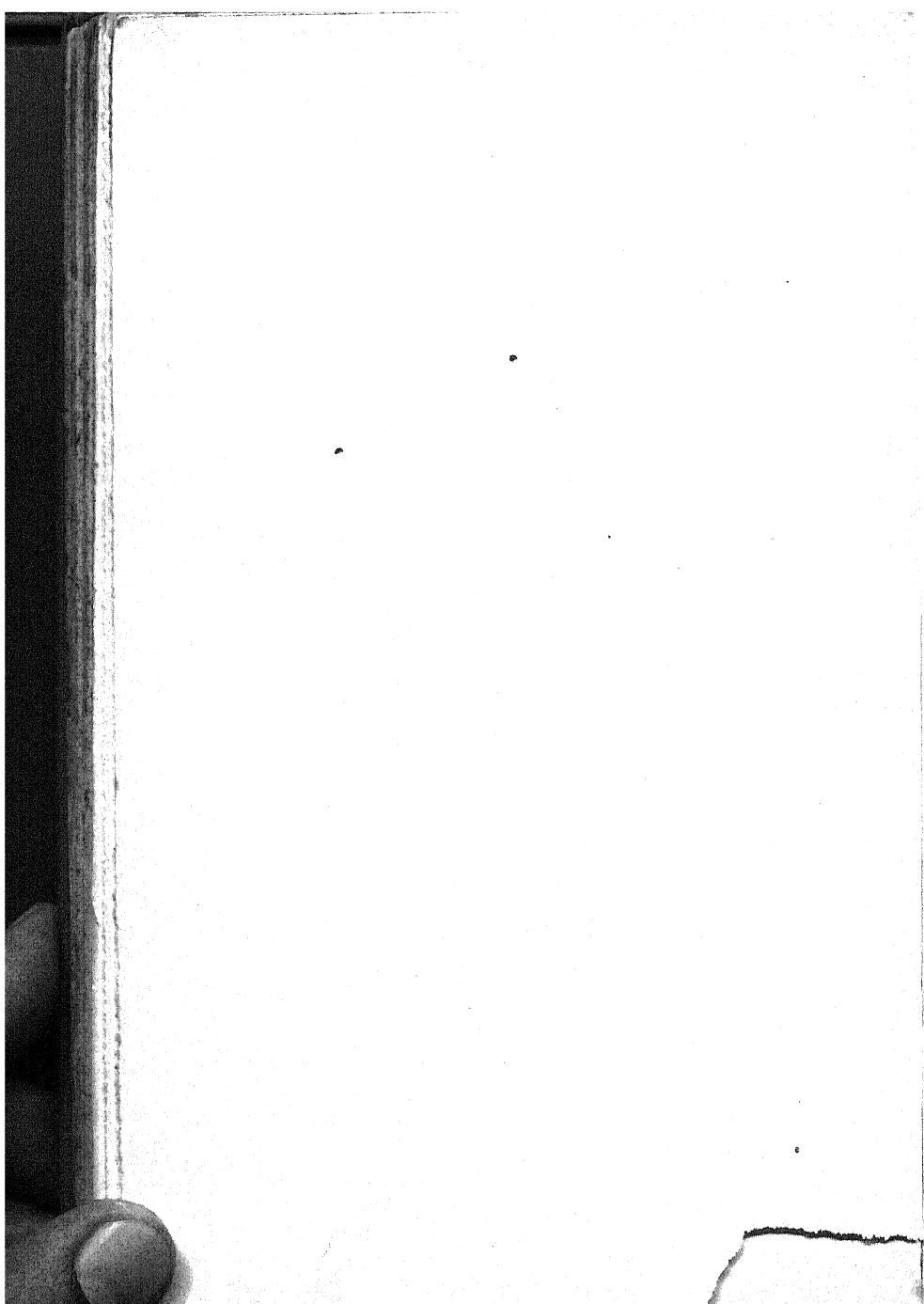
Because the goal I sought lay far  
In cloud-hid heights, to-day my soul  
Goes unaccompanied of its own;  
Yet this shall comfort me alone,  
I did not seek a nearer goal.

O gift ungained, O goal unwon!  
Still am I glad, remembering this,  
For all I go unsatisfied,  
I have kept faith with joy denied,  
Nor cheated life with cheaper bliss.

## THE ANODYNE

BY SARAH N. CLEGHORN

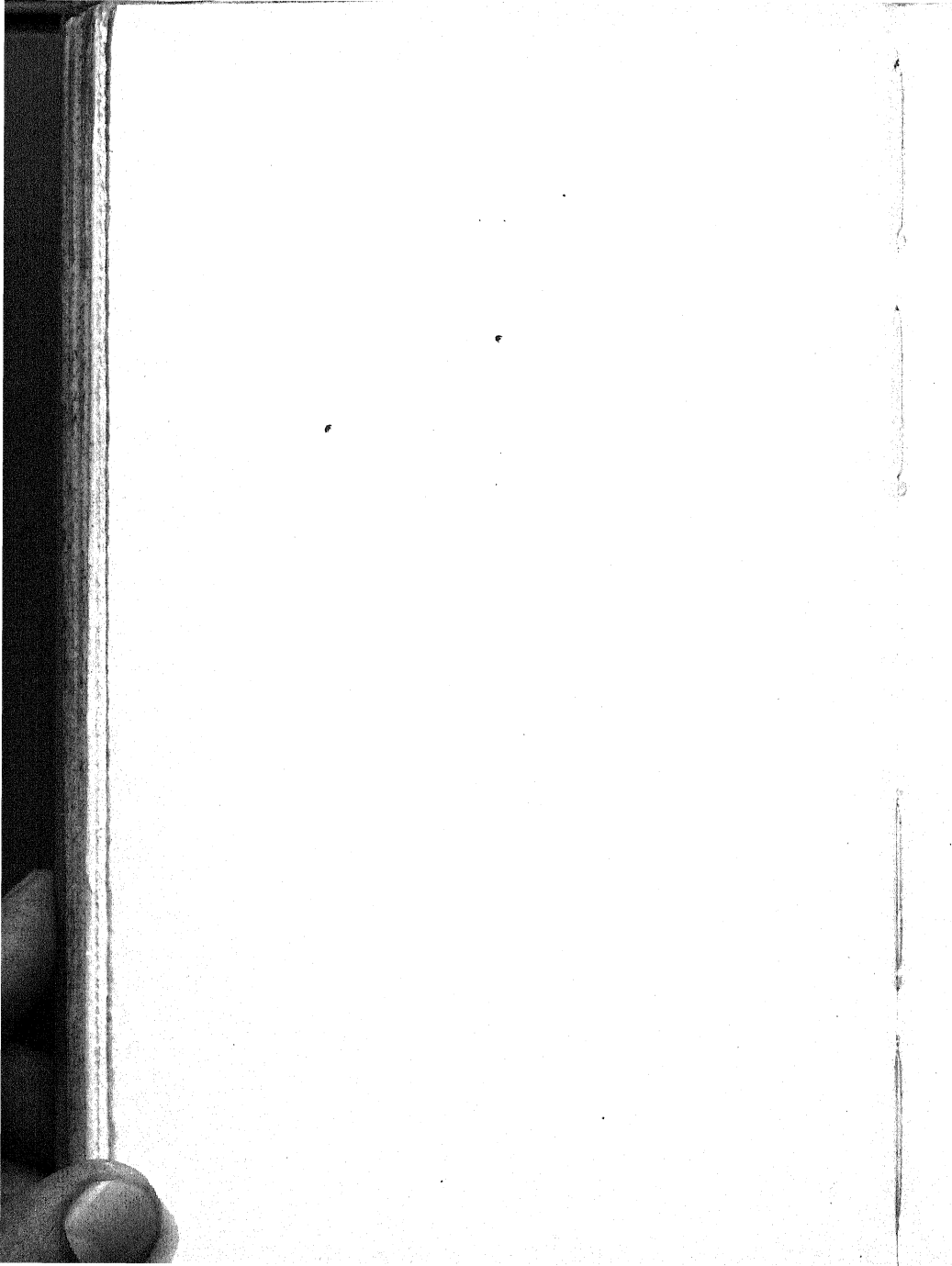
In the late evening, when the house is still,  
For an intense instant,  
I lift my clean soul out of the soiled garments of  
mortality.  
No sooner is it free to rise than it bends back earth-  
ward  
And touches mortal life with hands like the hands  
that troubled the waters of Bethesda.  
So this incorruptible touches the corrupt;  
This immortal cools with a touch  
The beaded forehead of mortality.



**R VII**

HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

(Magic Carpet Poems)



## KUBLA KHAN

BY SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE

In Xanadu did Kubla Khan

A stately pleasure-dome decree:

Where Alph, the sacred river, ran

Through caverns measureless to man

Down to a sunless sea.

So twice five miles of fertile ground

With walls and towers were girdled round:

And there were gardens bright with sinuous rills

Where blossom'd many an incense-bearing tree;

And here were forests ancient as the hills,

Enfolding sunny spots of greenery.

But O, that deep romantic chasm which slanted

Down the green hill athwart a cedarn cover!

A savage place! as holy and enchanted

As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted

By woman wailing for her demon-lover!

And from this chasm, with ceaseless turmoil seething,

As if this earth in fast thick pants were breathing,

A mighty fountain momentarily was forced;

Amid whose swift half-intermitted burst

Huge fragments vaulted like rebounding hail,

Or chaffy grain beneath the thresher's flail:

And 'mid these dancing rocks at once and ever

168 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

It flung up momentarily the sacred river.  
Five miles meandering with a mazy motion  
Through wood and dale the sacred river ran,  
Then reach'd the caverns measureless to man,  
And sank in tumult to a lifeless ocean:  
And 'mid this tumult Kubla heard from far  
Ancestral voices prophesying war!

The shadow of the dome of pleasure  
Floated midway on the waves;  
Where was heard the mingled measure  
From the fountain and the caves.  
It was a miracle of rare device,  
A sunny pleasure-dome with caves of ice!

A damsel with a dulcimer  
In a vision once I saw:  
It was an Abyssinian maid,  
And on her dulcimer she play'd,  
Singing of Mount Abora.  
Could I revive within me,  
Her symphony and song,  
To such a deep delight 'twould win me,  
That with music loud and long,  
I would build that dome in air,  
That sunny dome! those caves of ice!  
And all who heard should see them there,  
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!  
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!  
Weave a circle round him thrice,  
And close your eyes with holy dread,

For he on honey-dew hath fed,  
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

## MORNING

BY EMILY DICKINSON

Will there really be a morning?  
Is there such a thing as day?  
Could I see it from the mountains  
If I were as tall as they?  
Has it feet like water lilies?  
Has it feathers like a bird?  
Is it brought from famous countries  
Of which I've never heard?  
Oh some scholar, oh some sailor,  
Oh some wise man from the skies,  
Please to tell a little pilgrim  
Where the place called morning lies.

## A CHILD'S SONG OVERHEARD

BY GRACE HAZARD CONKLING

I heard you singing, singing alone  
Of river-sand and glittering stone,  
Of a curved valley like a blade  
And one who dwelt there unafraid.

Where was the river? Who the king  
Whose deeds you were remembering?



170 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

Why did you make his glory high  
And spangled like a stretch of sky?

Oh, this must be a land you knew  
In dreams all lovely and untrue;  
And of the king I heard you say  
He lives a million years away

And holds the river in his hand  
Between its ribbons of bright sand  
Till suddenly he lets it fall  
Down like a laughter musical!

BUTTERCUPS

BY WILFRID THORLEY

There must be fairy miners  
Just underneath the mould,  
Such wondrous quaint designers  
Who live in caves of gold.

They take the shining metals,  
And beat them into shreds;  
And mould them into petals,  
To make the flowers' heads.

Sometimes they melt the flowers,  
To tiny seeds like pearls,  
And store them up in bowers  
For little boys and girls.

And still a tiny fan turns  
Above a forge of gold;  
To keep with fairy lanterns,  
The world from growing old.

## QUEEN MAB

*(From Romeo and Juliet)*

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes  
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone  
On the fore-finger of an alderman,  
Drawn with a team of little atomies  
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep;  
Her waggon-spokes made of long spinners' legs,  
The cover of the wings of grasshoppers,  
The traces of the smallest spider's web,  
The collars of the moonshine's watery beams,  
Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film,  
Her waggoner a small grey-coated gnat,  
Not half so big as a round little worm  
Prick'd from the lazy finger of a maid;  
Her chariot is an empty hazel-nut  
Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,  
Time out of mind the fairies' coachmakers.

## THE OLD SHIPS

BY JAMES ELROY FLECKER

I have seen old ships sail like swans asleep  
Beyond the village which men still call Tyre,

## 172 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

With leaden age o'ercargoed, dipping deep  
 For Famagusta and the hidden sun  
 That rings black Cyprus with a lake of fire;  
 And all those ships were certainly so old  
 Who knows how oft with squat and noisy gun,  
 Questing brown slaves or Syrian oranges,  
 The pirate Genoese  
 Hell-raked them till they rolled  
 Blood, water, fruit, and corpses up the hold.  
 But now through friendly seas they softly run,  
 Painted the mid-sea blue or shore-sea green,  
 Still patterned with the vine and grapes in gold.

But I have seen,  
 Pointing her shapely shadows from the dawn  
 And image tumbled on a rose-swept bay,  
 A drowsy ship of some yet older day;  
 And, wonder's breath indrawn,  
 Thought I—who knows—who knows—but that same  
 (Fished up beyond Ææa, patched up new  
 —Stern painted brighter blue—)  
 That talkative, bald-headed seaman came  
 (Twelve patient comrades sweating at the oar)  
 From Troy's doom-crimson shore,  
 And with great lies about his wooden horse  
 Set the crew laughing, and forgot his course.

It was so old a ship—who knows—who knows?  
 —And yet so beautiful, I watched in vain  
 To see the mast burst open with a rose,  
 And the whole deck put on its leaves again.

## PORTRAIT OF A BOY

BY STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT

After the whipping, he crawled into bed;  
Accepting the harsh fact with no great weeping.  
How funny uncle's hat had looked striped red!  
He chuckled silently. The moon came, sweeping  
A black frayed rag of tattered cloud before  
In scorning; very pure and pale she seemed,  
Flooding his bed with radiance. On the floor  
Fat motes danced. He sobbed; closed his eyes and  
dreamed.

Warm sand flowed round him. Blurts of crimson  
light  
Splashed the white grains like blood. Past the cave's  
mouth  
Shone with a large fierce splendor, wildly bright,  
The crooked constellations of the South;  
Here the Cross swung; and there, affronting Mars,  
The Centaur stormed aside a froth of stars.  
Within, great casks like wattled aldermen  
Sighed of enormous feasts, and cloth of gold  
Glowed on the walls like hot desire. Again,  
Beside webbed purples from some galleon's hold,  
A black chest bore the skull and bones in white  
Above a scrawled "Gunpowder!" By the flames,  
Decked out in crimson, gemmed with syenite,  
Hailing their fellows by outrageous names

The pirates sat and diced. Their eyes were moons.  
 "Doubloons!" they said. The words crashed gold.  
 "Doubloons!"

### THE FALCONER OF GOD

BY WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT

I flung my soul to the air like a falcon flying.  
 I said, "Wait on, wait on, while I ride below!  
 I shall start a heron soon  
 In the marsh beneath the moon—  
 A strange white heron rising with silver on its wings,  
 Rising and crying  
 Wordless, wondrous things;  
 The secret of the stars, of the world's heart-strings  
 The answer to their woe.  
 Then stoop thou upon him, and grip and hold him so!"

My wild soul waited on as falcons hover.  
 I beat the reedy fens as I trampled past.  
 I heard the mournful loon  
 In the marsh beneath the moon.  
 And then, with feathery thunder, the bird of my desire  
 Broke from the cover  
 Flashing silver fire.  
 High up among the stars I saw his pinions spire.  
 The pale clouds gazed aghast  
 As my falcon stooped upon him, and gript and held  
 him fast.

My soul dropped through the air—with heavenly  
plunder?—

Gripping the dazzling bird my dreaming knew?

Nay! but a piteous freight,

A dark and heavy weight

Despoiled of silver plumage, its voice forever stilled,—

All of the wonder

Gone that ever filled

Its guise with glory. O bird that I have killed,

How brilliantly you flew

Across my rapturous vision when first I dreamed of  
you!

Yet I fling my soul on high with new endeavor,

And I ride the world below with a joyful mind.

*I shall start a heron soon*

*In the marsh beneath the moon—*

*A wondrous silver heron its inner darkness fledges!*

I beat forever

The fens and the sedges.

The pledge is still the same—for all disastrous  
pledges,

All hopes resigned!

My soul still flies above me for the quarry it shall  
find!

## A STREET CAR SYMPHONY

BY ROY HELTON

*Rumble along, over the water*

*Smooth as glass where the oil spots are;*

176 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

*There by that tug's nose, wide meadows of wonder  
Gold like the blood of a splintered star!*

Here inside where the straps are swinging  
Huddles the freight of a Spruce Street car.

Poke necked spinster, with fumbling eyes,  
Flat as a psalm book and ugly and queer;  
Blonde in bright taffeta, merry as spring,  
With a pearl in each ear;  
Young mulatto girl, clean and comely,  
All ablaze with a new pink gown,—  
White folk's fashions, Gold Coast colors;

*Dim red aisles of the broad red town.*

Stout bald artist with sandy hair,  
Grease marked coat and egg on his mouth;

*Oh what a madness of youth in the air  
When the wind blows south!*

"What are you doing back home, old Kate?  
Pretty lonely, I guess, and grey;  
Nobody now to meet at the gate  
At the end of the day;  
You who mothered and smoothed me down,  
Buttoned my collars and messed at my tie,—  
While the moon rode white on the brow of the wind  
And the stars ran high."

*Scurry along here! The great folk are frowning.  
Frowning? Not they. They are off out of town,  
And their solemn old homes, in the broad cloth of  
twilight,  
Like old empty mothers, look hungrily down.*

Spoonful of yellow hair  
Caught up in a wide red bow,  
And the ruddy face of a child  
At her noon day glow:  
"When father and mother died  
I wasn't so pleased at first,  
Though I don't know which of the two of them  
Was really the worst;  
Ma with her weepy smile  
Bothering me in my bed,  
Or Pa with his drunken snort  
And his aching head.  
It's good to be all on your own,  
Though the lady that works me is slow;  
There always are fellows to kid, when a girl  
Has a shape and a go;  
And Johnnie'll be waiting, I'll bet  
On the corner of Seventh and Race,  
With a pink in his coat and a shine on his shoes,  
And a grin on his face.  
He's a looker, and on to the town;  
And he knows how I love him all right:  
Oh what a strange noise the blood makes in my heart  
When I think of to-night."



178 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

Young girl student with calm grave eyes:

*Life's aflame on the lamp lit street.*

"What will the Lord God make of me  
When the true man's eyes and my own eyes meet?  
Amo, Amas,—now the wind comes warm;  
Over the hills now the daisies roam;  
Launcelot! Launcelot! When are you coming  
To carry me home?"

*Gay girls in messalines flitting the pavements;  
Loom of tall towers that rise through the dusk;  
Faint scent of spring where the trees are budding,  
Then garlic and gas and musk.*

Drooping pale widow in from the graveyard,  
Planning to sell the new tenant their coal;  
Figuring how much she'll get for the ice box,  
And why God has taken the light from her soul.

*Clutter of faded old tenement houses  
Warm with the folk of the Ghetto and Rome,  
Banked, with sprawled legs, on colonial doorways,  
Common and dirty, but making it home.  
Women in wigs with the grey hair beneath them,  
Wrinkled old grandmas, all shrouded in white,  
And a million brown children that dance on the pavements  
And stay up all night.*

Pious old man in a choker collar  
Conning a speech for the Ladies' Aid  
On the dangers of dance, and the open Sabbath,  
And of calling a spade a spade.

*Drag along solemnly! Through these dark byways  
Washington strolled for a breath of the south,  
And Darthea Penniston ventured, or pretty  
Peg Shippen with roses of youth on her mouth.*

*Chicken coops, Swiss chard, sparrow grass, spinach;  
Moon over head and a smoke tossed star;*

"End of the line! All out, sir, at Dock Street!"

*Back into town on the Spruce Street car.*

## DEAD MEN TELL NO TALES

BY HANIEL LONG

*They say that dead men tell no tales!*

Except of barges with red sails  
And sailors mad for nightingales;

Except of jongleurs stretched at ease  
Beside old highways through the trees;

Except of dying moons that break  
The hearts of lads who lie awake;

180 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

Except of fortresses in shade,  
And heroes crumbled and betrayed.

*But dead men tell no tales, they say!*

Except old tales that burn away  
The stifling tapestries of day:

Old tales of life, of love and hate  
Of time and space, and will, and fate.

MY STAR

BY ROBERT BROWNING

All that I know  
Of a certain star  
Is, it can throw  
(Like the angled spar)  
Now a dart of red,  
Now a dart of blue;  
Till my friends have said  
They would fain see, too,  
My star that dartles the red and the blue!  
Then it stops like a bird; like a flower, hangs furled:  
They must solace themselves with the Saturn above  
it.  
What matter to me if their star is a world?  
Mine has opened its soul to me; therefore I love it.

MAGIC CARPET POEMS

18

WHAT IS THE GRASS?

BY WALT WHITMAN

A child said, *What is the grass?* fetching it to me with  
full hands;

How could I answer the child? I do not know what  
it is, any more than he.

I guess it must be the flag of my disposition, out of  
hopeful green stuff woven.

Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord,  
A scented gift and remembrancer, designedly dropt,  
Bearing the owner's name someway in the corners,  
that we may see and remark, and say, *Whose?* . . .

And now it seems to me the beautiful uncut hair of  
graves.

Tenderly will I use you, curling grass;  
It may be that you transpire from the breasts of  
young men;

It may be if I had known them I would have loved  
them;

It may be you are from old people, and from women,  
and from offspring taken soon out of their  
mothers' laps;

And here you are the mothers' laps. . . .

What do you think has become of the young and old  
men?

## 182 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

And what do you think has become of the women and children?

They are alive and well somewhere;  
The smallest sprout shows there is really no death;  
And if ever there was, it led forward life, and did not  
wait at the end to arrest it,  
And ceas'd the moment life appear'd.

All goes onward and outward—nothing collapses;  
And to die is different from what any one supposed,  
and luckier.

### HIS PILGRIMAGE

BY SIR WALTER RALEIGH

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,  
My staff of faith to walk upon,  
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,  
My bottle of salvation,  
My gown of glory, hope's true gage;  
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.

Blood must be my body's balmer;  
No other balm will there be given;  
Whilst my soul, like quiet palmer,  
Travelleth towards the land of heaven;  
Over the silver mountains,  
Where spring the nectar fountains:

There will I kiss  
The bowl of bliss;  
And drink mine everlasting fill  
Upon every milken hill.  
My soul will be a-dry before;  
But, after, it will thirst no more.

### THE TIGER

BY WILLIAM BLAKE

Tiger, tiger, burning bright  
In the forests of the night,  
What immortal hand or eye  
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

In what distant deeps or skies  
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?  
On what wings dare he aspire?  
What the hand dare seize the fire?

And what shoulder and what art  
Could twist the sinews of thy heart?  
And, when thy heart began to beat,  
What dread hand and what dread feet?

What the hammer? What the chain?  
In what furnace was thy brain?  
What the anvil? What dread grasp  
Dare its deadly terrors clasp?

When the stars threw down their spears,  
 And water'd heaven with their tears,  
 Did He smile His work to see?  
 Did He who made the lamb make thee?

Tiger, tiger, burning bright  
 In the forests of the night,  
 What immortal hand or eye  
 Dare frame thy fearful symmetry?

From IL PENSEROSO

By JOHN MILTON

Oft on a Plat of rising ground,  
 I hear the far-off Curfeu sound,  
 Over som wide-water'd shoar,  
 Swinging slow with sullen roar;  
 Or if the Ayr will not permit,  
 Som still removèd place will fit,  
 Where glowing Embers through the room  
 Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,  
 Far from all resort of mirth,  
 Save the Cricket on the hearth,  
 Or the Belmans drousie charm,  
 To bless the dores from nightly harm:  
 Or let my Lamp at midnight hour,  
 Be seen in som high lonely Towr,  
 Where I may oft out-watch the Bear,

With thrice great Hermes, or unsphear  
The spirit of Plato to unfold  
What Worlds, or what vast Regions hold  
The immortal mind that hath forsook  
Her mansion in this fleshly nook:  
And of those Daemons that are found  
In fire, air, flood, or under ground,  
Whose power hath a true consent  
With Planet or with Element.  
Som time let Gorgeous Tragedy  
In Scepter'd pall com sweeping by,  
Presenting Thebs, or Pelops line,  
Or the tale of Troy divine.  
Or what (though rare) of later age,  
Ennoblèd hath the Buskind stage. . . .  
And if ought els, great Bards beside,  
In sage and solemn tunes have sung,  
Of Turneys and of Trophies hung;  
Of Forests, and enchantments drear,  
Where more is meant than meets the ear.

## GOING UP TO LONDON

BY NANCY BYRD TURNER

"As I went up to London,"  
I heard a stranger say—  
Going up to London  
In such a casual way!  
He turned the magic phrase  
That has haunted all my days



As though it were a common thing  
For careless lips to say.  
As he went up to London!  
I'll wager many a crown  
He never saw the road that I  
Shall take to London town.

When I go up to London  
'Twill be in April weather.  
I'll have a riband on my rein  
And flaunt a scarlet feather;  
The broom will toss its brush for me;  
Two blackbirds and a thrush will be  
Assembled in a bush for me  
And sing a song together.  
And all the blossomy hedgerows  
Will shake their hawthorn down  
As I go riding, riding  
Up to London town.

Halting on a tall hill  
Pied with purple flowers,  
Twenty turrets I shall count,  
And twice as many towers;  
Count them on my finger-tip  
As I used to do,  
And half a hundred spires  
Pricking toward the blue.  
There will be a glass dome  
And a roof of gold,

And a latticed window high  
Tilting toward the western sky,  
As I knew of old.  
London, London,  
They counted me a fool—  
I could draw your skyline plain  
Before I went to school!!

Riding, riding downward  
By many a silver ridge  
And many a slope of amethyst,  
I'll come to London Bridge—  
London Bridge flung wide for me,  
Horses drawn aside for me,  
Thames my amber looking-glass  
As I proudly pass;  
Lords and flunkies, dukes and dames,  
Country folk with comely names  
Wondering at my steadfast face,  
Beggars curtsyng,  
Footmen falling back a space;—  
I would scarcely stay my pace  
If I met the King!  
If I met the King himself  
He'd smile beneath his frown:  
"Who is this comes traveling up  
So light to London town?"

Riding, riding eagerly,  
Thrusting through the throng,

(Traveling light, Your Majesty,  
 Because the way was long),  
 I'll hurry fast to London gate,  
 (The way was long, and I am late),  
 I'll come at last to London gate,  
 Singing me a song—  
 Some old rhyme of ancient time  
 When wondrous things befell.  
 And there the boys' and girls at play,  
 Understanding well,  
 Quick will hail me, clear and sweet,  
 Crowding, crowding after;  
 Every little crooked street  
 Will echo to their laughter;  
 Liltng, as they mark my look,  
 Chanting, two and two,  
*Dreamed it, dreamed it in a dream*  
*And waked and found it true!*

Sing, you rhymes, and ring, you chimes,  
 And swing, you bells of Bow!  
 When I go up to London  
 All the world shall know!

### TARTARY

BY WALTER DE LA MARE

If I were Lord of Tartary,  
 Myself and me alone,

My bed should be of ivory,  
Of beaten gold my throne;  
And in my court should peacocks flaunt,  
And in my forests tigers haunt,  
And in my pools great fishes slant  
Their fins athwart the sun.

If I were Lord of Tartary,  
Trumpeters every day  
To every meal should summon me,  
And in my courtyard bray;  
And in the evening lamps would shine,  
Yellow as honey, red as wine,  
While harp, and flute, and mandoline,  
Made music sweet and gay.

If I were Lord of Tartary,  
I'd wear a robe of beads,  
White, and gold, and green they'd be—  
And clustered thick as seeds;  
And ere should wane the morning-star,  
I'd don my robe and scimitar,  
And zebras seven should draw my car  
Through Tartary's dark glades.

Lord of the fruits of Tartary,  
Her rivers silver-pale!  
Lord of the hills of Tartary,  
Glen, thicket, wood, and dale!

Her flashing stars, her scented breeze,  
 Her trembling lakes, like foamless seas,  
 Her bird-delighting citron-trees  
 In every purple vale!

### THE BLESSÈD DAMOZEL

BY DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI

The blessèd Damozel lean'd out  
 From the gold bar of Heaven:  
 Her blue grave eyes were deeper much  
 Than a deep water, even.  
 She had three lilies in her hand,  
 And the stars in her hair were seven.

Her robe, ungirt from clasp to hem,  
 No wrought flowers did adorn,  
 But a white rose of Mary's gift  
 On the neck meetly worn;  
 And her hair, lying down her back,  
 Was yellow like ripe corn.

Herseem'd she scarce had been a day  
 One of God's choristers;  
 The wonder was not yet quite gone  
 From that still look of hers;  
 Albeit, to them she left, her day  
 Had counted as ten years.

(To *one* it is ten years of years:  
    . . . Yet now, here in this place,  
Surely she lean'd o'er me,—her hair  
    Fell all about my face. . . .  
Nothing: the Autumn-fall of leaves.  
    The whole year sets apace.)

It was the terrace of God's house  
    That she was standing on,—  
By God built over the sheer depth  
    In which Space is begun;  
So high, that looking downward thence,  
    She scarce could see the sun.

It lies from Heaven across the flood  
    Of ether, as a bridge.  
Beneath, the tides of day and night  
    With flame and darkness ridge  
The void, as low as where this earth  
    Spins like a fretful midge.

But in those tracts, with her, it was  
    The peace of utter light  
And silence. For no breeze may stir  
    Along the steady flight  
Of seraphim; no echo there,  
    Beyond all depth or height.

Heard hardly, some of her new friends,  
    Playing at holy games,

Spake, gentle-mouth'd, among themselves,  
Their virginal chaste names;  
And the souls, mounting up to God,  
Went by her like thin flames.

And still she bow'd herself, and stoop'd  
Into the vast waste calm;  
Till her bosom's pressure must have made  
The bar she lean'd on warm,  
And the lilies lay as if asleep  
Along her bended arm.

From the fixt lull of Heaven, she saw  
Time, like a pulse, shake fierce  
Through all the worlds. Her gaze still strove,  
In that steep gulf, to pierce  
The swarm; and then she spoke, as when  
The stars sang in their spheres.

"I wish that he were come to me,  
For he will come," she said.  
"Have I not pray'd in solemn Heaven?  
On earth, has he not pray'd?  
Are not two prayers a perfect strength?  
And shall I feel afraid?"

"When round his head the aureole clings,  
And he is clothed in white,  
I'll take his hand, and go with him  
To the deep wells of light,

And we will step down as to a stream  
And bathe there in God's sight.

"We two will stand beside that shrine,  
Occult, withheld, untrod,  
Whose lamps tremble continually  
With prayer sent up to God;  
And where each need, reveal'd, expects  
Its patient period.

"We two will lie i' the shadow of  
That living mystic tree  
Within whose secret growth the Dove  
Sometimes is felt to be,  
While every leaf that His plumes touch  
Saith His name audibly.

"And I myself will teach to him,—  
I myself, lying so,—  
The songs I sing here; which his mouth  
Shall pause in, hush'd and slow,  
Finding some knowledge at each pause,  
And some new thing to know."

(Alas! to *her* wise simple mind  
These things were all but known  
Before: they trembled on her sense,—  
Her voice had caught their tone.  
Alas for lonely Heaven! Alas  
For life wrung out alone!



Alas, and though the end were reach'd? . . .  
Was *thy* part understood  
Or borne in trust? And for her sake  
Shall this too be found good?—  
May the close lips that knew not prayer  
Praise ever, though they would?)

"We two," she said, "will seek the groves  
Where the lady Mary is,  
With her five handmaidens, whose names  
Are five sweet symphonies:—  
Cecily, Gertrude, Magdalen,  
Margaret and Rosalys.

"Circle-wise sit they, with bound locks  
And bosoms coverèd;  
Into the fine cloth, white like flame,  
Weaving the golden thread,  
To fashion the birth-robcs for them  
Who are just born, being dead.

"He shall fear, haply, and be dumb.  
Then I will lay my cheek  
To his, and tell about our love,  
Not once abash'd or weak:  
And the dear Mother will approve  
My pride, and let me speak.

"Herself shall bring us, hand in hand,  
To Him round whom all souls

Kneel—the unnumber'd solemn heads  
Bow'd with their aureoles:  
And Angels, meeting us, shall sing  
To their citherns and citoles.

“There will I ask of Christ the Lord  
Thus much for him and me:—  
To have more blessing than on earth  
In nowise; but to be  
As then we were,—being as then  
At peace. Yea, verily.

“Yea, verily; when he is come  
We will do thus and thus:  
Till this my vigil seem quite strange  
And almost fabulous;  
We two will live at once, one life;  
And peace shall be with us.”

She gazed, and listen'd, and then said,  
Less sad of speech than mild,—  
“All this is when he comes.” She ceased:  
The light thrill'd past her, fill'd  
With Angels, in strong level lapse.  
Her eyes pray'd, and she smiled.

(I saw her smile.) But soon their flight  
Was vague 'mid the poised spheres.  
And then she cast her arms along  
The golden barriers,

196 HASHEESH FOR A TORPID IMAGINATION

And laid her face between her hands,  
And wept. (I heard her tears.)

THE MADMAN

BY L. A. G. STRONG

I think I'll do a fearful deed  
Of wickedness and cruelty,  
And then, if Father Walsh speaks truth,  
Jesus will weep a tear for me:

And I will catch it in my hat  
Just here outside my cabin door,  
And put it on my little field  
Where nothing ever grew before.

And it will sprout so fine and brave,  
That lovely birds with yellow bills  
Will come to pluck my crowded corn  
From all the Seven Holy Hills.

From HEROD

BY STEPHEN PHILLIPS

*Herod speaks:*

I dreamed last night of a dome of beaten gold  
To be a counter-glory to the Sun.  
There shall the eagle blindly dash himself,

There the first beam shall strike, and there the moon  
Shall aim all night her argent archery;  
And it shall be the tryst of sundered stars,  
The haunt of dead and dreaming Solomon;  
Shall send a light upon the lost in Hell,  
And flashings upon faces without hope.—  
And I will think in gold and dream in silver,  
Imagine in marble and conceive in bronze,  
Till it shall dazzle pilgrim nations  
And stammering tribes from undiscovered lands,  
Allure the living God out of the bliss,  
And all the streaming seraphim from heaven.

### THE POET'S DREAM

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

On a Poet's lips I slept  
Dreaming like a love-adept  
In the sound his breathing kept;  
Nor seeks nor finds he mortal blisses,  
But feeds on the ærial kisses  
Of shapes that haunt Thought's wildernesses.  
He will watch from dawn to gloom  
The lake-reflected sun illumine  
The yellow bees in the ivy-bloom,  
Nor heed nor see what things they be—  
But from these create he can  
Forms more real than living Man,  
Nurselings of Immortality!

WHERE IS FANCY BRED?

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

Tell me where is Fancy bred,  
Or in the heart or in the head?  
How begot, how nourishèd?

Reply, reply.

It is engender'd in the eyes,  
With gazing fed; and Fancy dies  
In the cradle where it lies.

Let us all ring Fancy's knell:

I'll begin it,—Ding, dong, bell.  
Ding, dong, bell.

FANCY

BY JOHN KEATS

Ever let the Fancy roam,  
Pleasure never is at home:  
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth,  
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth;  
Then let wingèd Fancy wander  
Through the thought still spread beyond her:  
Open wide the mind's cage-door,  
She'll dart forth, and cloudward soar.  
O sweet Fancy! let her loose;  
Summer's joys are spoilt by use,  
And the enjoying of the Spring  
Fades as does its blossoming:

Autumn's red-lipp'd fruitage too,  
Blushing through the mist and dew,  
Cloys with tasting: What do then?  
Sit thee by the ingle, when  
The sear faggot blazes bright,  
Spirit of a winter's night;  
When the soundless earth is muffled,  
And the cakèd snow is shuffled  
From the ploughboy's heavy shoon;  
When the Night doth meet the Noon  
In a dark conspiracy  
To banish Even from her sky.  
Sit thee there, and send abroad,  
With a mind self-overawed,  
Fancy, high-commission'd:—send her!  
She has vassals to attend her:  
She will bring, in spite of frost,  
Beauties that the earth hath lost;  
She will bring thee, all together,  
All delights of summer weather;  
All the buds and bells of May,  
From dewy sward or thorny spray;  
All the heapèd Autumn's wealth,  
With a still, mysterious stealth:  
She will mix these pleasures up  
Like three fit wines in a cup,  
And thou shalt quaff it:—thou shalt hear  
Distant harvest-carols clear;  
Rustle of the reapèd corn;  
Sweet birds antheming the morn:

And, in the same moment—hark!  
'Tis the early April lark,  
Or the rooks, with busy caw,  
Foraging for sticks and straw.  
Thou shalt, at one glance, behold  
The daisy and the marigold;  
White-plumed lilies, and the first  
Hedge-grown primrose that hath burst;  
Shaded hyacinth, alway  
Sapphire queen of the mid-May;  
And every leaf, and every flower  
Pearlèd with the self-same shower.  
Thou shalt see the fieldmouse peep  
Meagre from its cellèd sleep;  
And the snake all winter-thin  
Cast on sunny bank its skin;  
Freckled nest-eggs thou shalt see  
Hatching in the hawthorn-tree,  
When the hen-bird's wing doth rest  
Quiet on her mossy nest;  
Then the hurry and alarm  
When the beehive casts its swarm;  
Acorns ripe down-pattering  
While the autumn breezes sing.

O sweet Fancy! let her loose;  
Every thing is spoilt by use:  
Where's the cheek that doth not fade,  
Too much gazed at? Where's the maid  
Whose lip mature is ever new?

Where's the eye, however blue,  
Doth not weary? Where's the face  
One would meet in every place?  
Where's the voice, however soft,  
One would hear so very oft?  
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth  
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth.  
Let, then, wingèd Fancy find  
Thee a mistress to thy mind:  
Dulcet-eyed as Ceres' daughter,  
Ere the God of Torment taught her  
How to frown and how to chide;  
With a waist and with a side  
White as Hebe's, when her zone  
Slipt its golden clasp, and down  
Fell her kirtle to her feet,  
While she held the goblet sweet,  
And Jove grew languid.—Break the mesh  
Of the Fancy's silken leash;  
Quickly break her prison-string,  
And such joys as these she'll bring.—  
Let the wingèd Fancy roam,  
Pleasure never is at home.

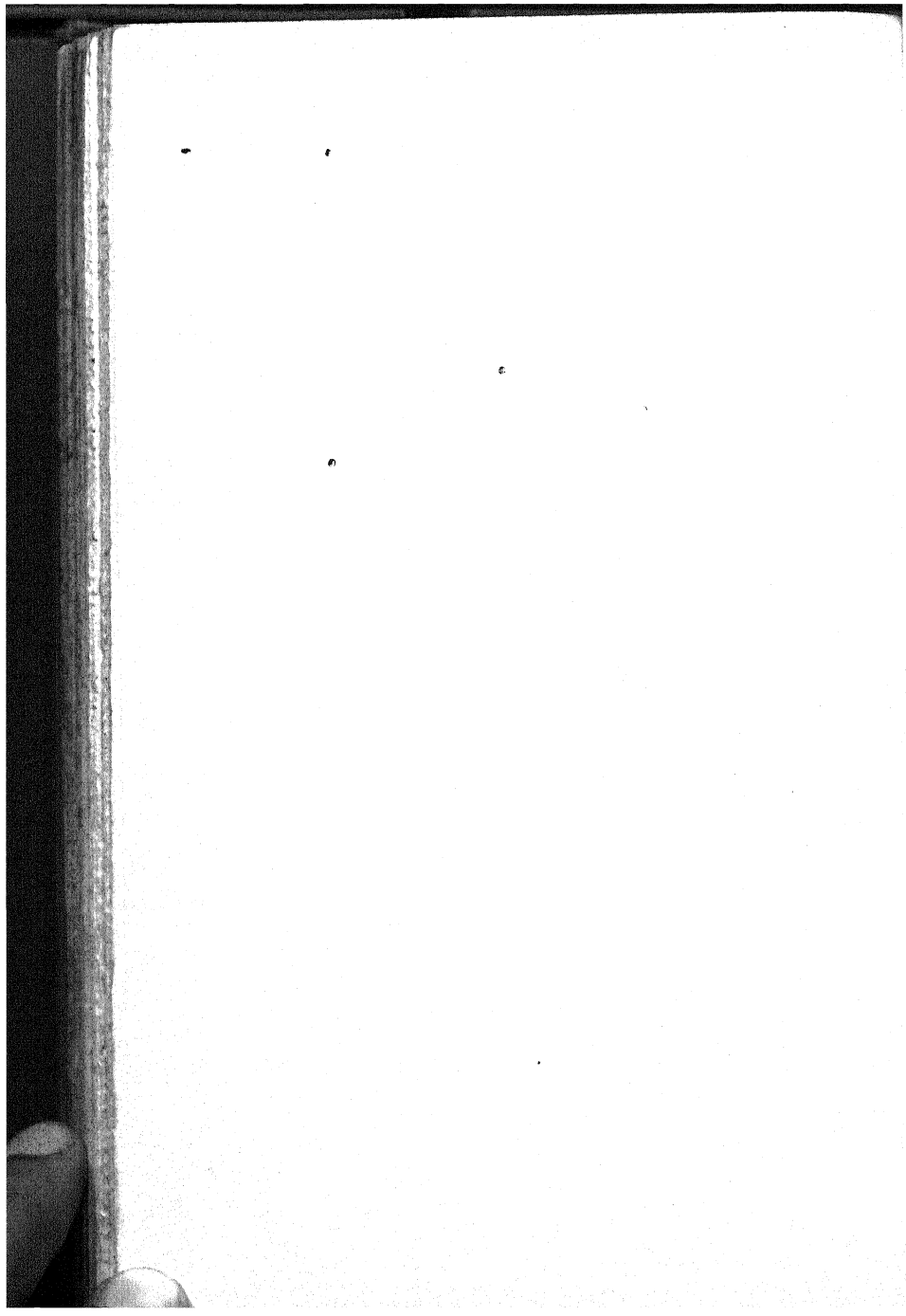
VERIFICATION <sup>1</sup>

BY CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

The half-dream crumbles and falls through:  
The dream full-dreamed comes true, comes true!

<sup>1</sup> From Parson's Pleasure by Christopher Morley, copyright  
1923, George H. Doran Co., publishers.

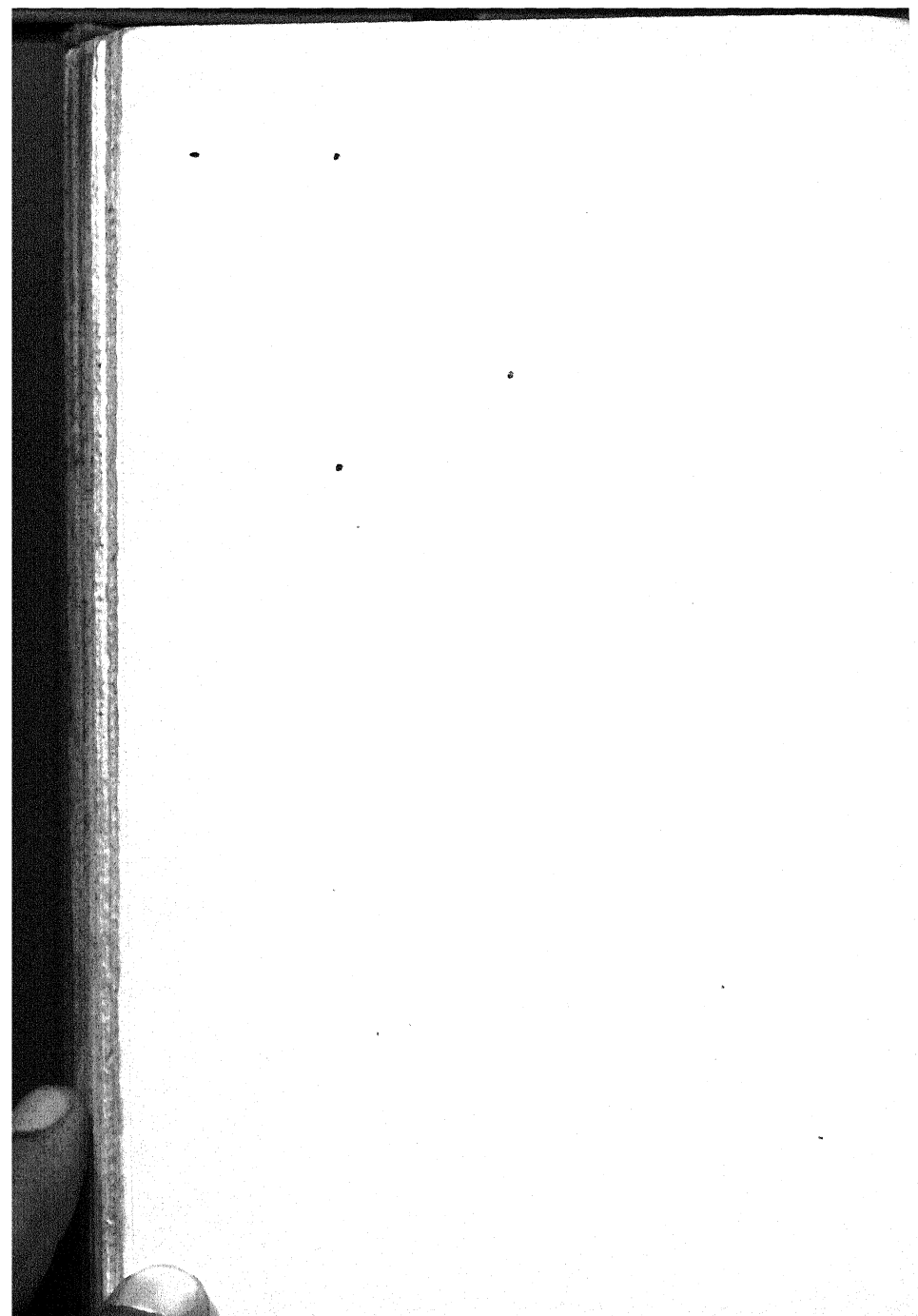




**R VIII**

FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

(Poems of Sympathy)



## THE BELLS OF HEAVEN

BY RALPH HODGSON

'Twould ring the bells of Heaven  
The wildest peal for years,  
If Parson lost his senses  
And people came to theirs,  
And he and they together  
Knelt down with angry prayers  
For tamed and shabby tigers,  
And dancing dogs and bears,  
And wretched, blind pit-ponies,  
And little hunted hares.

## A LYRICAL EPIGRAM

BY EDITH WHARTON

My little old dog:  
A heart-beat  
At my feet.

## From LINES ON A LAP DOG

BY JOHN GAY

Here Shock, the pride of all his kind, is laid,  
Who fawn'd like man, but ne'er like man betray'd.

## CONCERNING BROWNIE

BY NANCY BYRD TURNER

Let scoffers doubt it if they will—  
Too real a little chap he moved,  
And ran and romped, and wagged and loved,  
Not to be somewhere still.  
Granted he did not have a soul,  
There's surely some reward of merit  
For having such a trustful spirit,  
A friendship so heart-whole.

Of course he could not hope for heaven,  
—He might not look on seraphim,—  
But, somehow, I believe there's given  
A place his Maker meant for him;  
That if we saw with clearer eyes,  
And deeper mysteries had learned,  
His small brown form might be discerned  
Safe in some humble paradise.

Perched, cheerful, in a cozy niche  
(Most like his cherished window-seat,  
Cushioned and comforting) from which  
He gazes on the pleasant street,  
A wise and watchful wrinkle wearing  
While all the old-time folk go past;  
And pricks a prideful ear, at last  
And, all ecstatic, sets abeat

A celebrating tail—keen hearing  
The fall of dear familiar feet.

I cannot find it in my creed,  
Yet very plain it seems to me  
That, off, away at topmost speed,  
Afire with hospitality,  
He deems himself, and is, indeed,  
The little dog he used to be.

### THE SPARK

BY HELEN GRAY CONE

*Readers of riddles dark,  
Solve me the mystery of the Spark!*

My good dog died yesternight.  
His heart of love through his eyes of light  
Had looked out kind his whole life long.  
In all his days he had done no wrong.  
Like a knight's was his noble face.  
What shall I name the inward grace  
That leashed and barred him from all things base?  
Selfless trust and courage high—  
Dust to dust, but are these to die?  
(Hate and lust and greed and lies—  
Dust to dust, and are these to rise?)

*When 'tis kindled, whither it goes,  
Whether it fades, or glows and grows—*

208 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

*Readers of riddles dark,  
Solve me the mystery of the Spark!*

SO I MAY FEEL THE HANDS OF GOD

BY ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH

How swiftly, once, on silvery feet  
I saw thee bound beneath the sun!  
Oh, savage innocence! The fleet,  
The wild, the sweet, the glistening one!

God made in thee the gentlest sound  
To win for thee the dear caress.  
Like flowers growing in the ground  
We heard that trembling daintiness.

Thou art strange Nature's subtlest child,  
The offspring of her alien mood.  
Now age has come on thee, the wild,  
And stricken thee, the simply good.

Animal sweetness, when it goes,  
Leaves emptiness behind.  
Dear, thou must wither like the rose  
And dimness take thy creature mind.

No more we laugh to see thee run—  
The innocent, the fierce, the sweet!  
Thy snow-white dancing in the sun!  
The rushing of thy happy feet!

The hearthstone and the friendly touch,  
Thou art grown needy, now, for these.  
How strange that wanting them so much  
Thou hast forgot the arts to please.

Oh, creature age! creature distress!  
The haunting, old, and dim surprise!  
Would I might charm with tenderness  
The grief from those bewildered eyes!

Thou hast no more, at love's commands,  
The simple sweetness of a purr.  
Then let me comfort with my hands  
The saddening of thy shining fur.

When cold afflicts thy piteous sod  
Then let me warm that need of thine,  
So I may feel the hands of God  
Laid over thee—more close than mine.

### SALMON FISHING

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

The days shorten, the south blows wide for showers  
now,  
The south wind shouts to the rivers,  
The rivers open their mouths and the salt salmon  
Race up into the freshet.  
In Christmas month against the smoulder and menace  
Of a long angry sundown,



## 210 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

Red ash of the dark solstice, you see the anglers,  
Intent, hieratic, primeval,  
Like the priests of the people that built Stonehenge,  
Dark silent forms, performing  
Remote solemnities in the red shallows  
Of the river's mouth at the year's turn,  
Drawing landward their live bullion; the bloody  
mouths  
And scales full of the sunset  
Twitch on the rocks, no more to wander at will  
The wild Pacific pasture nor, wanton and spawning,  
Race up into fresh water.

## ON THE DEATH OF A FAVOURITE CANARY

BY MATTHEW ARNOLD

Poor Matthias! Wouldst thou have  
More than pity? claim'st a stave?  
—Friends more near us than a bird  
We dismiss'd without a word.  
Rover with the good brown head,  
Great Atossa, they are dead;  
Dead, and neither prose nor rhyme  
Tells the praises of their prime.  
Thou didst know them old and gray,  
Know them in their sad decay.  
Thou hast seen Atossa sage  
Sit for hours beside thy cage;

Thou wouldst chirp, thou foolish bird,  
Flutter, chirp—she never stirr'd!  
What were now these toys to her?  
Down she sank amid her fur;  
Eyed thee with a soul resign'd—  
And thou deemedst cats were kind!  
—Cruel, but composed and bland,  
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,  
So Tiberius might have sat,  
Had Tiberius been a cat.

Birds, companions more unknown,  
Live beside us, but alone;  
Finding not, do all they can,  
Passage from their souls to man.  
Kindness we bestow, and praise,  
Laud their plumage, greet their lays;  
Still, beneath their feather'd breast,  
Stirs a history unexpress'd.  
Wishes there, and feelings strong,  
Incommunicably throng;  
What they want we cannot guess,  
Fail to track their deep distress—  
Dull look on when death is nigh,  
Note no change, and let them die.

Was it, as the Grecian sings,  
Birds were born the first of things,  
Before the sun, before the wind,  
Before the gods, before mankind,

Airy, ante-mundane throng—  
 Witness their unworldly song!  
 Proof they give too, primal powers,  
 Of a prescience more than ours—  
 Teach us, while they come and go,  
 When to sail and when to sow.  
 Cuckoo calling from the hill,  
 Swallow skimming by the mill,  
 Swallows trooping in the sedge,  
 • Starlings swirling from the hedge,  
 Mark the seasons, map our year,  
 As they show and disappear.  
 But, with all this travail sage  
 Brought from that anterior age,  
 Goes an unreversed decree  
 Whereby strange are they and we,  
 Making want of theirs, and plan,  
 Indiscernible by man.

From THE RIME OF THE ANCIENT MARINER

By SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE

O happy living things! no tongue  
 Their beauty might declare:  
 A spring of love gush'd from my heart,  
 And I bless'd them unaware. . . .

He prayeth well who loveth well  
 Both man and bird and beast.

He prayeth best who loveth best  
All things both great and small;  
For the dear God who loveth us,  
He made and loveth all.

TO SAFEGUARD THE HEART  
FROM HARDNESS

BY SARAH N. CLEGHORN

I steadfastly *will*,  
I firmly command my heart,  
That when next I feel the leaden cooling of friendliness  
and pity within me,  
Into my memory shall run  
The thought of the child I love best,  
Undressed and ready for bed,  
Or hiding behind the door,  
And cautiously peeping out;  
Or stubbing his toe and falling,  
And crying a little and climbing up on my lap,  
To hear the story of the Three Bears over again.

LITTLE BOY BLUE

BY EUGENE FIELD

The little toy dog is covered with dust,  
But sturdy and stanch he stands;  
And the little toy soldier is red with rust,  
And his musket moulds in his hands.

214 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

Time was when the little toy dog was new,  
And the soldier was passing fair;  
And that was the time when our Little Boy Blue  
Kissed them and put them there.

"Now, don't you go till I come," he said,  
"And don't you make any noise!"  
So, toddling off to his trundle-bed,  
He dreamt of the pretty toys;  
And, as he was dreaming, an angel song  
Awakened our Little Boy Blue—  
Oh! the years are many, the years are long,  
But the little toy friends are true!

Ay, faithful to Little Boy Blue they stand,  
Each in the same old place,  
Awaiting the touch of a little hand,  
The smile of a little face;  
And they wonder, as waiting the long years through  
In the dust of that little chair,  
What has become of our Little Boy Blue,  
Since he kissed them and put them there.

THE TOYS

BY COVENTRY PATMORE

My little Son, who look'd from thoughtful eyes  
And moved and spoke in quiet grown-up wise,

Having my law the seventh time disobey'd,  
I struck him, and dismiss'd  
With hard words and unkiss'd,  
—His Mother, who was patient, being dead.  
Then, fearing lest his grief should hinder sleep,  
I visited his bed,  
But found him slumbering deep,  
With darken'd eyelids, and their lashes yet  
From his late sobbing wet.  
And I, with moan,  
Kissing away his tears, left others of my own;  
For, on a table drawn beside his head,  
He had put, within his reach,  
A box of counters and a red-vein'd stone,  
A piece of glass abraded by the beach,  
And six or seven shells,  
A bottle with bluebells,  
And two French copper coins, ranged there with careful art,  
To comfort his sad heart.  
So when that night I pray'd  
To God, I wept, and said:  
Ah, when at last we lie with trancèd breath,  
Not vexing Thee in death,  
And Thou rememberest of what toys  
We made our joys,  
How weakly understood  
Thy great commanded good,  
Then, fatherly not less

216 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

Than I whom Thou hast moulded from the clay,  
Thou'lt leave Thy wrath, and say,  
"I will be sorry for their childishness."

TO MY GODCHILD

Francis M. W. Meynell

(*Extract*)

BY FRANCIS THOMPSON

And when, immortal mortal, droops your head,  
And you, the child of deathless song, are dead;  
Then, as you search with unaccustomed glance  
The ranks of Paradise for my countenance,  
Turn not your tread along the Uranian sod  
Among the bearded counsellors of God;  
For, if in Eden as on earth are we,  
I sure shall keep a younger company:  
Pass where beneath their rangèd gonfalons  
The starry cohorts shake their shielded suns,  
The dreadful mass of their enridgèd spears;  
Pass where majestic the eternal peers,  
The stately choice of the great Saintdom, meet—  
A silvern segregation, globed complete  
In sandalled shadow of the Triune feet;  
Pass by where wait, young poet-wayfarer,  
Your coulined clusters, emulous to share  
With you the roseal lightnings burning 'mid their hair;  
Pass the crystalline sea, the Lampads seven:—  
Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.

## THE FLOWER FACTORY

BY FLORENCE WILKINSON EVANS

Lisabetta, Marianina, Fiametta, Teresina,  
They are winding stems of roses, one by one, one by  
one,  
Little children who have never learned to play;  
Teresina softly crying that her fingers ache to-day;  
Tiny Fiametta nodding when the twilight slips in,  
gray.  
High above the clattering street, ambulance and fire-  
gong beat,  
They sit, curling crimson petals, one by one, one by  
one.

Lisabetta, Marianina, Fiametta, Teresina,  
They have never seen a rosebush nor a dewdrop in the  
sun.  
They will dream of the vendetta, Teresina, Fiametta,  
Of a Black Hand and a face behind a grating;  
They will dream of cotton petals, endless, crimson,  
suffocating,  
Never of a wild-rose thicket nor the singing of a  
cricket,  
But the ambulance will bellow through the wanness of  
their dreams,  
And their tired lids will flutter with the street's hys-  
teric screams.



## 218 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

Lisabetta, Marianina, Fiametta, Teresina,  
They are winding stems of roses, one by one, one by  
one.

Let them have a long, long playtime, Lord of Toil,  
when toil is done,  
Fill their baby hands with roses, joyous roses of the  
sun!

### THE FACTORIES

BY MARGARET WIDDEMER

I have shut my little sister in from life and light,  
(For a rose, for a ribbon, for a wreath across my,  
hair,)

I have made her restless feet still until the night,  
Locked from sweets of summer and from wild spring  
air;

I who roamed the meadowlands, free from sun to sun,  
Free to sing and pull the buds and watch the far  
wings fly,

I have bound my sister till her playing-time is done—  
Oh, my little sister, was it I? Was it I?

I have robbed my sister of her day of maidenhood,  
(For a robe, for a feather, for a trinket's restless  
spark,)

Shut from Love till dusk shall fall, how shall she know  
good,

How shall she go scatheless through the sunlit dark?

I who could be innocent, I who could be gay,  
I who could have love and mirth before the light  
went by,

I have shut my sister in her mating time away—  
Sister, my young sister, was it I? Was it I?

I have robbed my sister of the lips against her breast,  
(For a coin, for the weaving of my children's lace  
and lawn,)

Feet that pace beside the loom, hands that cannot rest,  
How can she know motherhood, whose strength is  
gone?

I, who took no heed of her, starved and labour-worn,  
I, against whose placid heart my sleepy gold-heads  
lie,

Round my path they cry to me, little souls unborn—  
God of Life! Creator! It was I! It was I!

### THEY WILL SAY

BY CARL SANDBURG

Of my city the worst that men will ever say is this:  
You took little children away from the sun and the  
dew,

And the glimmers that played in the grass under the  
great sky,

And the reckless rain; you put them between walls  
To work, broken and smothered, for bread and wages,  
To eat dust in their throats and die empty-hearted  
For a little handful of pay on a few Saturday nights.

A PITCHER OF MIGNONETTE

BY HENRY CUYLER BUNNER

A pitcher of mignonette  
 In a tenement's highest casement,—  
 Queer sort of flower-pot—yet  
 That pitcher of mignonette  
 Is a garden in heaven set,  
 To the little sick child in the basement—  
 The pitcher of mignonette,  
 In a tenement's highest casement.

RUFUS PRAYS

BY L. A. G. STRONG

In the darkening church  
 Where but a few had stayed  
 At the Litany Desk  
 The idiot knelt and prayed.  
  
 Rufus, stunted, uncouth,  
 The one son of his mother.  
 "Eh, I'd sooner 'ave Rufie,"  
 She said, "than many another:  
  
 "'E's useful about the 'ouse  
 And so gentle as 'e can be.  
 And 'e gets up early o' mornin's,  
 And makes me a cup o' tea."

The formal evensong  
Had passed over his head.  
He sucked his thumb and squinted  
And dreamed, instead.

Now while the organ boomed  
To the few who still were there,  
At the Litany Desk  
The idiot made his prayer:

"Gawd bless Mother,  
'N' make Rufie a good lad;  
Take Rufie to Heaven  
'N' forgive him when 'e's bad.

"'N' early mornin's in Heaven  
'E'll make mother's tea,  
'N' a cup for the Lord Jesus  
'N' a cup for Thee."

### THE BRIDGE OF SIGHS

BY THOMAS HOOD

One more Unfortunate,  
Weary of breath,  
Rashly importunate,  
Gone to her death!

Take her up tenderly,  
Lift her with care;  
Fashion'd so slenderly  
Young, and so fair!

Look at her garments  
Clinging like cerements;  
Whilst the wave constantly  
Drips from her clothing;  
Take her up instantly,  
Loving, not loathing.

Touch her not scornfully;  
Think of her mournfully,  
Gently and humanly;  
Not of the stains of her,  
All that remains of her  
Now is pure womanly.

Make no deep scrutiny  
Into her mutiny  
Rash and undutiful:  
Past all dishonour,  
Death has left on her  
Only the beautiful.

Still, for all slips of hers,  
One of Eve's family—  
Wipe those poor lips of hers  
Oozing so clammily.

Loop up her tresses  
Escaped from the comb,  
Her fair auburn tresses;  
Whilst wonderment guesses  
Where was her home?

Who was her father?  
Who was her mother?  
Had she a sister?  
Had she a brother?  
Or was there a dearer one  
Still, and a nearer one  
Yet, than all other?

Alas! for the rarity  
Of Christian charity  
Under the sun!  
O, it was pitiful!  
Near a whole city full,  
Home she had none.

Sisterly, brotherly,  
Fatherly, motherly  
Feelings had changed:  
Love, by harsh evidence,  
Thrown from its eminence;  
Even God's providence  
Seeming estranged.

Where the lamps quiver  
So far in the river,  
With many a light  
From window and casement,  
From garret to basement,  
She stood, with amazement,  
Houseless by night.

The bleak wind of March  
Made her tremble and shiver;  
But not the dark arch,  
Or the black flowing river:  
Mad from life's history,  
Glad to death's mystery,  
Swift to be hurl'd—  
Anywhere, anywhere  
Out of the world!

In she plunged boldly—  
No matter how coldly  
The rough river ran—  
Over the brink of it,  
Picture it—think of it,  
Dissolute Man!  
Lave in it, drink of it,  
Then, if you can!

Take her up tenderly,  
Lift her with care;  
Fashion'd so slenderly,  
Young, and so fair!

Ere her limbs frigidly  
Stiffen too rigidly,  
Decently, kindly,  
Smooth and compose them;  
And her eyes, close them,  
Staring so blindly!

Dreadfully staring  
Thro' muddy impurity,  
As when with the daring  
Last look of despairing  
Fix'd on futurity.

Perishing gloomily,  
Spurr'd by contumely,  
Cold inhumanity,  
Burning insanity,  
Into her rest.—  
Cross her hands humbly  
As if praying dumbly,  
Over her breast!

Owning her weakness,  
Her evil behaviour,  
And leaving, with meekness,  
Her sins to her Saviour!

From TOWN PICTURES<sup>1</sup>

BY ERNEST CROSBY

It is an August evening in a free roof-garden built  
for the people on a pier over the river.  
I am in a bad humour to-night, and I come here to  
cure myself.

Crowds are sitting in rows on benches on each side of  
the stand where the brass band is playing, and

<sup>1</sup> From Broad-Cast by Ernest Crosby. Published by Funk  
and Wagnalls Company, New York and London.



round them and up and down the long deck from one end to the other passes a continuous stream of promenaders under the electric lights.

I join the shabby procession, but the vulgar flirting of those shrill shop-girls with the rough young men behind them is quite indecent, and offends me sadly.

I stop at the end of the pier, and look out at the dark river with its lights, white, red and green.

It would be altogether beautiful, if it were not for the shriek of the ferry whistles in the next slip, and the suggestion of sewage in the south breeze. But this will not do; I have not come here to complain, but to take my regular cure.

I sit down on the corner of a bench, not too near the musicians.

And now I begin to love.

At first it is an effort, and I undertake only the children, for they are the easiest.

There is a baby yonder, jumping on its mother's arm in time with the trumpets, and another tiny tot dancing across the floor holding her pink skirts out with her hands.

Now I am loving them hard, like a new-kindled coal fire with the blower on, and I can almost hear my heart roar.

I have soon reached the point of loving all the children (and how many there are), even the most perverse, and gradually the mothers too move into my focus.

The old people come next. How I love that respectable old Irishwoman there with her cap and red shawl, watching her grandchild (or is it her great-grandchild?)—and the sturdy German grandsire asleep bolt upright in his carefully brushed black coat! I could hug them both, and I do not find it easy to keep my hands off them.

But now my love is boiling over, and becoming indiscriminate.

I can put it to any test and try it on any one; it is a conflagration that would outstrip any fire-extinguisher.

I turn my heart loose on the shabby procession, and now I pronounce it worthy of a place on the frieze of the Parthenon.

I love the pale tailor in his dirty shirt-sleeves, with his sickly boy in his arms.

I love the black hands of the machinist, and I am glad that he has not washed them too thoroughly.

I love the thin, grey-haired old maid with spectacles (how surprised she would be if she knew it!) and the young rowdies who are waltzing together.

Here come the same vulgar youths and maidens who shocked me an hour ago, quite as vulgar as ever, and yet now I love them till I see nothing that is not divine in them.

Love covers a multitude of sins—indeed it does!

But the band is playing "Home, Sweet Home," and the multitude has already half disappeared.

## 228 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

It is time for me to close the draughts and let the  
fire go down.

My love-cure has worked its wonted miracle, and blues  
and ill humour have gone.

As a patent-medicine I should like to sing its praises  
and advertise its virtues, until whole cities should  
take it for their municipal ailments, and states-  
men prescribe it to their several nations.

Who says there is no panacea?

Love is the great panacea!

### ABOU BEN ADHEM

BY LEIGH HUNT

About Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)  
Awoke one night from a deep dream of peace,  
And saw within the moonlight of his room,  
Making it rich, and like a lily in bloom,  
An angel writing in a book of gold.  
Exceeding peace had made Ben Adhem bold,  
And, to the presence in the room, he said,  
"What writest thou?" The vision raised its head,  
And, with a look made of all sweet accord,  
Answered, "The names of those who love the Lord!"  
"And is mine one?" asked Abou.—"Nay, not so,"  
Replied the angel. Abou spake more low,  
But cheerly still; and said—"I pray thee, then,  
Write me as one that loves his fellow-men."

The angel wrote and vanished. The next night  
It came again, with a great wakening light,  
And showed the names whom love of God had blest;  
And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest!

### HARVEST

BY ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

They heard that she was dying, and they came,  
The reticent New England village folk,  
And wrestled with their tongues and, stammering,  
spoke  
Their very hearts, torn betwixt love and shame.  
The wheelwright brought a crock of flowering flame  
And, with moist eyes, said: "Madam, ef a stroke  
O' the axe could save ye—(and this ain't no joke)—  
I'd cut my right hand off to do that same!"  
When her white soul had sped, the fisherman rowed  
A fare of fish—his parting gift—ashore,  
And choked upon the words: "I never knowed  
No one I liked so well as her afore."  
And the charwoman sobbed: "'Twas me she showed  
How not to get downhearted any more."

### A WOMAN

BY SCUDDER MIDDLETON

She had an understanding with the years;  
For always in her eyes there was a light

230 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

As though she kept a secret none might guess—  
Some confidence that Time had made her heart.  
So calmly did she bear the weight of pain,  
With such serenity accept the joy,  
It seemed she had a mother-love for life,  
And all the days were children at her breast.

GOD'S PITY

BY LOUISE DRISCOLL

God pity all the brave who go  
The common way and wear  
No ribboned medals on their breasts,  
No laurels on their hair.

God pity all the lonely folk  
With griefs they do not tell,  
Women waking in the night,  
And men dissembling well.

In common courage of the street  
The crushed grape is the wine,  
Wheat in the mill is daily bread  
And given for a sign.

And who but God shall pity them  
Who go so quietly,  
And smile upon us when we meet  
And greet us pleasantly?

## PORTRAIT OF AN OLD WOMAN

BY ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE

She limps with halting painful pace,  
Stops, wavers and creeps on again;  
Peers up with dim and questioning face,  
Void of desire or doubt or pain.

Her cheeks hang gray in waxen folds  
Wherein there stirs no blood at all.  
A hand, like bundled cornstalks, holds  
The tatters of a faded shawl.

Where was a breast, sunk bones she clasps;  
A knot jerks where were woman-hips;  
A ropy throat sends writhing gasps  
Up to the tight line of her lips.

Here strong the city's pomp is poured . . .  
She stands, unhuman, bleak, aghast:  
An empty temple of the Lord  
From which the jocund Lord has passed.

He has builded him another house,  
Whenceforth his flame, renewed and bright,  
Shines stark upon these weathered brows  
Abandoned to the final night.

THE DOOR

BY MARY CAROLYN DAVIES

The littlest door, the inner door,  
 I swing it wide.  
 Now in my heart there is no more  
 To hide.

The farthest door—the latch at last  
 Is lifted; see.  
 I kept the little fortress fast.  
 —Be good to me.

THE SONG OF DARK WATERS

BY ROY HELTON

I'se de niggah, I'se de niggah;  
 I'se de niggah makes de works go round;  
 I'se a-pullin', I'se a-haulin'  
 Wherever dere's a shovel in de ground.  
 You couldn' lif' de garbage in de old slop cart  
 Withouten men lak me;  
 You couldn' run a vessel on de lakes or ribbahs;  
 You couldn' put a steamer on de sea.  
 I'se a dirt and a black and a filth and a grime;  
 I'se a-sweatin' and a-laughin' and a-gruntin' all de time  
 And dat's my way to be.

*I'se de niggah, I'se de niggah;  
 I'se de niggah in de woodpile of de worl'.*

Up dere in Heaven where de Lord am livin'  
Who laid dem streets of pearl?  
De angels all ben ladies. De postles all ben gents;  
Jes set and sing and twiddle dere wing  
And live at de Lord's expense.  
Who raise dem walls of Shiloh?  
Who pave dem streets of pearl?

*Some old niggab. Some pore old niggab.  
Some old niggab from de woodpile of de worl'.*

"SCUM O' THE EARTH"

BY ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

I

At the gate of the West I stand,  
On the isle where the nations throng.  
We call them "scum o' the earth";

Stay, are we doing you wrong,  
Young fellow from Socrates' land?—  
You, like a Hermes so lissome and strong  
Fresh from the master Praxiteles' hand?  
So you're of Spartan birth?  
Descended, perhaps, from one of the band—  
Deathless in story and song—  
Who combed their long hair at Thermopylæ's  
pass? . . .



## 234 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

Ah, I forget what straits (alas!),  
More tragic than theirs, more compassion-worth,  
Have doomed you to march in our "immigrant class"  
Where you're nothing but "scum o' the earth."

### II

You Pole with the child on your knee,  
What dower bring you to the land of the free?  
Hark! does she croon  
The sad little tune  
That Chopin once found on his Polish lea  
And mounted in gold for you and for me?  
Now a ragged young fiddler answers  
In wild Czech melody  
That Dvořak took whole from the dancers.  
And the heavy faces bloom  
In the wonderful Slavic way;  
The little, dull eyes, the brows a-gloom,  
Suddenly dawn like the day.  
While, watching these folk and their mystery,  
I forget that we,  
In our scornful mirth,  
Brand them as "polacks"—and "scum o' the earth."

### III

Genoese boy of the level brow,  
Lad of the lustrous, dreamy eyes  
Agaze at Manhattan's pinnacles now  
In the first, sweet shock of a hushed surprise;

Within your far-rapt seer's eyes  
I catch the glow of the wild surmise  
That played on the Santa Maria's prow  
In that still gray dawn,  
Four centuries gone,  
When a world from the wave began to rise.  
Oh, who shall foretell what high emprise  
Is the goal that gleams  
When Italy's dreams  
Spread wing and sweep into the skies?  
Cæsar dreamed him a world ruled well;  
Dante dreamed Heaven out of Hell;  
Angelo brought us there to dwell;  
And you, are you of a different birth?—  
You're only a "dago,"—and "scum o' the earth"!

## IV

Stay, are we doing you wrong  
Calling you "scum o' the earth,"  
Man of the sorrow-bowed head,  
Of the features tender yet strong,—  
Man of the eyes full of wisdom and mystery  
Mingled with patience and dread?  
Have not I known you in history,  
Sorrow-bowed head?  
Were you the poet-king, worth  
Treasures of Ophir unpriced?  
Were you the prophet, perchance, whose art  
Foretold how the rabble would mock

That shepherd of spirits, ere long,  
 Who should gather the lambs to his heart  
 And tenderly feed his flock?  
 Man—lift that sorrow-bowed head. . . .  
 Behold, the face of the Christ!

The vision dies at its birth.  
 You're merely a butt for our mirth.  
 You're a "sheeny"—and therefore despised  
 And rejected as "scum o' the earth."

## v

Countrymen, bend and invoke  
 Mercy for us blasphemers,  
 For that we spat on these marvellous folk,  
 Nations of darers and dreamers,  
 Scions of singers and seers,  
 Our peers, and more than our peers.  
 "Rabble and refuse," we name them  
 And "scum o' the earth," to shame them.  
 Mercy for us of the few, young years,  
 Of the culture so callow and crude,  
 Of the hands so grasping and rude,  
 The lips so ready for sneers  
 At the sons of our ancient more-than-peers.  
 Mercy for us who dare despise  
 Men in whose loins our Homer lies;  
 Mothers of men who shall bring to us  
 The glory of Titian, the grandeur of Huss;

Children in whose frail arms may rest  
Prophets and singers and saints of the West.

Newcomers all from the eastern seas,  
Help us incarnate dreams like these.  
Forget, and forgive, that we did you wrong.  
Help us to father a nation strong  
In the comradeship of an equal birth,  
In the wealth of the richest bloods of earth.

### From PASSAGE TO INDIA

BY WALT WHITMAN

Passage to India!

Lo, soul! seest thou not God's purpose from the first?  
The earth to be spann'd, connected by net-work,  
The people to become brothers and sisters,  
The races, neighbors, to marry and to be given in marriage,  
The oceans to be cross'd, the distant brought near,  
The lands to be welded together.

### THE MAN WITH THE HOE

BY EDWIN MARKHAM

*(Written after seeing Millet's World-Famous Painting  
of a brutalized toiler)*

God made man in His own image,  
in the image of God made He him.—Genesis.

Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans  
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,

238 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

The emptiness of ages in his face,  
 And on his back the burden of the world.  
 Who made him dead to rapture and despair,  
 A thing that grieves not and that never hopes,  
 Stolid and stunned, a brother to the ox?  
 Who loosened and let down this brutal jaw?  
 Whose was the hand that slanted back this brow?  
 Whose breath blew out the light within this brain?

Is this the Thing the Lord God made and gave  
 To have dominion over sea and land;  
 To trace the stars and search the heavens for power;  
 To feel the passion of Eternity?  
 Is this the dream He dreamed who shaped the suns  
 And marked their ways upon the ancient deep?  
 Down all the caverns of Hell to their last gulf  
 There is no shape more terrible than this—  
 More tongued with censure of the world's blind  
     greed—  
 More filled with signs and portents for the soul—  
 More packed with danger to the universe.

What gulfs between him and the seraphim!  
 Slave of the wheel of labor, what to him  
 Are Plato and the swing of Pleiades?  
 What the long reaches of the peaks of song,  
 The rift of dawn, the reddening of the rose?  
 Thru this dread shape the suffering ages look;  
 Time's tragedy is in that aching stoop;  
 Thru this dread shape humanity betrayed,

Plundered, profaned and disinherited,  
Cries protest to the Judges of the World,  
A protest that is also prophecy.

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,  
Is this the handiwork you give to God,  
This monstrous thing distorted and soul-quencht?  
How will you ever straighten up this shape;  
Touch it again with immortality;  
Give back the upward looking and the light;  
Rebuild in it the music and the dream;  
Make right the immemorial infamies,  
Perfidious wrongs, immedicable woes?

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,  
How will the future reckon with this Man?  
How answer his brute question in that hour  
When whirlwinds of rebellion shake all shores?  
How will it be with kingdoms and with kings—  
With those who shaped him to the thing he is—  
When this dumb Terror shall rise to judge the world,  
After the silence of the centuries?

### THE SECOND COMING

BY NORMAN GALE

The Saviour came. With trembling lips  
He counted Europe's battleships.  
"Yet millions lack their daily bread.  
So much for Calvary!" He said.

## MERCY

*(From The Merchant of Venice)*

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

The quality of mercy is not strain'd:  
It droppeth as the gentle rain from Heaven  
Upon the place beneath: it is twice bless'd;  
It blesseth him that gives, and him that takes:  
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest; it becomes  
The thronèd monarch better than his crown:  
His scepter shows the force of temporal power,  
The attribute to awe and majesty,  
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;  
But mercy is above this scepter'd sway;  
It is enthronèd in the hearts of kings,  
It is an attribute to God himself;  
And earthly power doth then show likest God's  
When mercy seasons justice.

## DEDICATION

BY JOHN ERSKINE

When imperturbable the gentle moon  
Glides above war and onslaught through the night,  
When the sun burns magnificent at noon  
On hate contriving horror by its light,  
When man, for whom the stars were and the skies,  
Turns beast to rend his fellow, fang and hoof,  
Shall we not think, with what ironic eyes  
Nature must look on us and stand aloof?

But not alone the sun, the moon, the stars,  
Shining unharmed above man's folly move;  
For us three beacons kindle one another  
Which waver not with any wind of wars:  
We love our children still, still them we love  
Who gave us birth, and still we love each other.

## AULD LANG SYNE

BY ROBERT BURNS

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,  
And never brought to min'?  
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,  
And days o' auld lang syne?

## CHORUS

For auld lang syne, my dear,  
For auld lang syne,  
We'll take a cup o' kindness yet,  
For auld lang syne.

We twa hae run about the braes,  
And pu'd the gowans fine,  
But we've wander'd mony a weary foot  
Sin auld lang syne.  
For auld, &c.

We twa hae paidl't i' the burn,  
From mornin sun till dine;



242 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

But seas between us braid hae roar'd  
Sin auld lang syne.  
For auld, &c.

And here's a hand, my trusty fiere,  
And gie's a hand o' thine;  
And we'll tak a right guid willie waught,  
For auld lang syne.  
For auld, &c.

And surely ye'll be your pint-stowp,  
And surely I'll be mine,  
And we'll tak a cup o' kindness yet  
For auld lang syne.  
For auld, &c.

OUTWITTED

BY EDWIN MARKHAM

He drew a circle that shut me out—  
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.  
But Love and I had the wit to win:  
We drew a circle that took him in!

THE TUFT OF FLOWERS

BY ROBERT FROST

I went to turn the grass once after one  
Who mowed it in the dew before the sun.

The dew was gone that made his blade so keen  
Before I came to view the levelled scene.

I looked for him behind an isle of trees;  
I listened for his whetstone on the breeze.

But he had gone his way, the grass all mown,  
And I must be, as he had been,—alone,

"As all must be," I said within my heart,  
"Whether they work together or apart."

But as I said it, swift there passed me by  
On noiseless wing a bewildered butterfly,

Seeking with memories grown dim over night  
Some resting flower of yesterday's delight.

And once I marked his flight go round and round,  
As where some flower lay withering on the ground.

And then he flew as far as eye could see,  
And then on tremulous wing came back to me.

I thought of questions that have no reply,  
And would have turned to toss the grass to dry;

But he turned first, and led my eye to look  
At a tall tuft of flowers beside a brook,

244 FOR HARDENING OF THE HEART

A leaping tongue of bloom the scythe had spared  
Beside a reedy brook the scythe had bared.

I left my place to know them by their name,  
Finding them butterfly-weed when I came.

The mower in the dew had loved them thus,  
By leaving them to flourish, not for us,

Nor yet to draw one thought of ours to him,  
But from sheer morning gladness at the brim.

The butterfly and I had lit upon,  
Nevertheless, a message from the dawn,

That made me hear the wakening birds around,  
And hear his long scythe whispering to the ground,

And feel a spirit kindred to my own;  
So that henceforth I worked no more alone;

But glad with him, I worked as with his aid,  
And weary, sought at noon with him the shade;

And dreaming, as it were, held brotherly speech  
With one whose thought I had not hoped to reach.

"Men work together," I told him from the heart,  
"Whether they work together or apart."

## BYRON

BY JOAQUIN MILLER

In men whom men condemn as ill  
I find so much of goodness still,  
In men whom men pronounce divine  
I find so much of sin and blot,  
I do not dare to draw a line  
Between the two, where God has not.

## FOR MERCY, COURAGE, KINDNESS, MIRTH

BY LAWRENCE BINYON

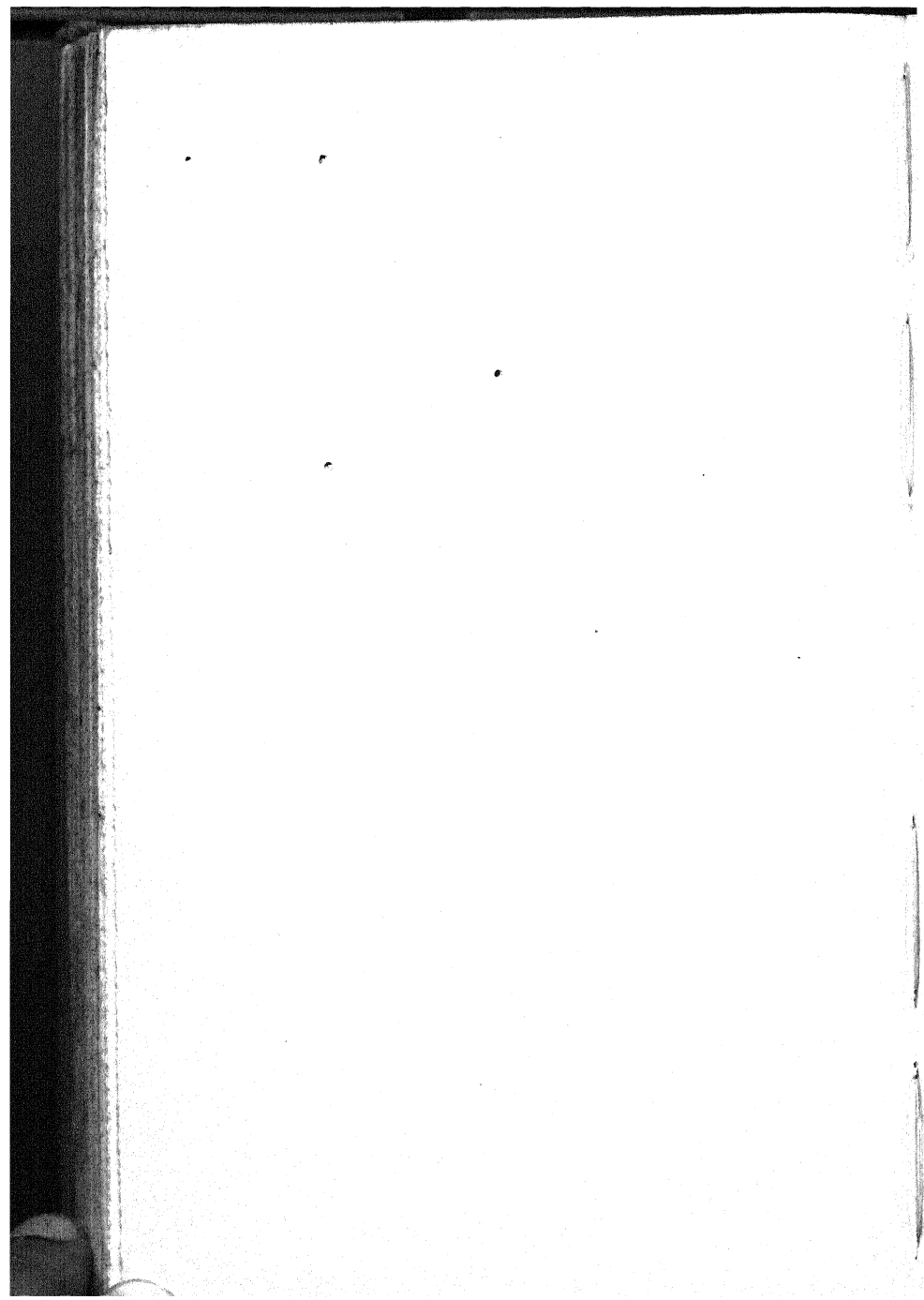
For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,  
There is no measure upon earth.  
Nay, they wither, root and stem,  
If an end be set to them.

Overbrim and overflow  
If your own heart you would know.  
For the spirit, born to bless,  
Lives but in its own excess.

## THE WORLD'S NEED

BY ELLA WHEELER WILCOX

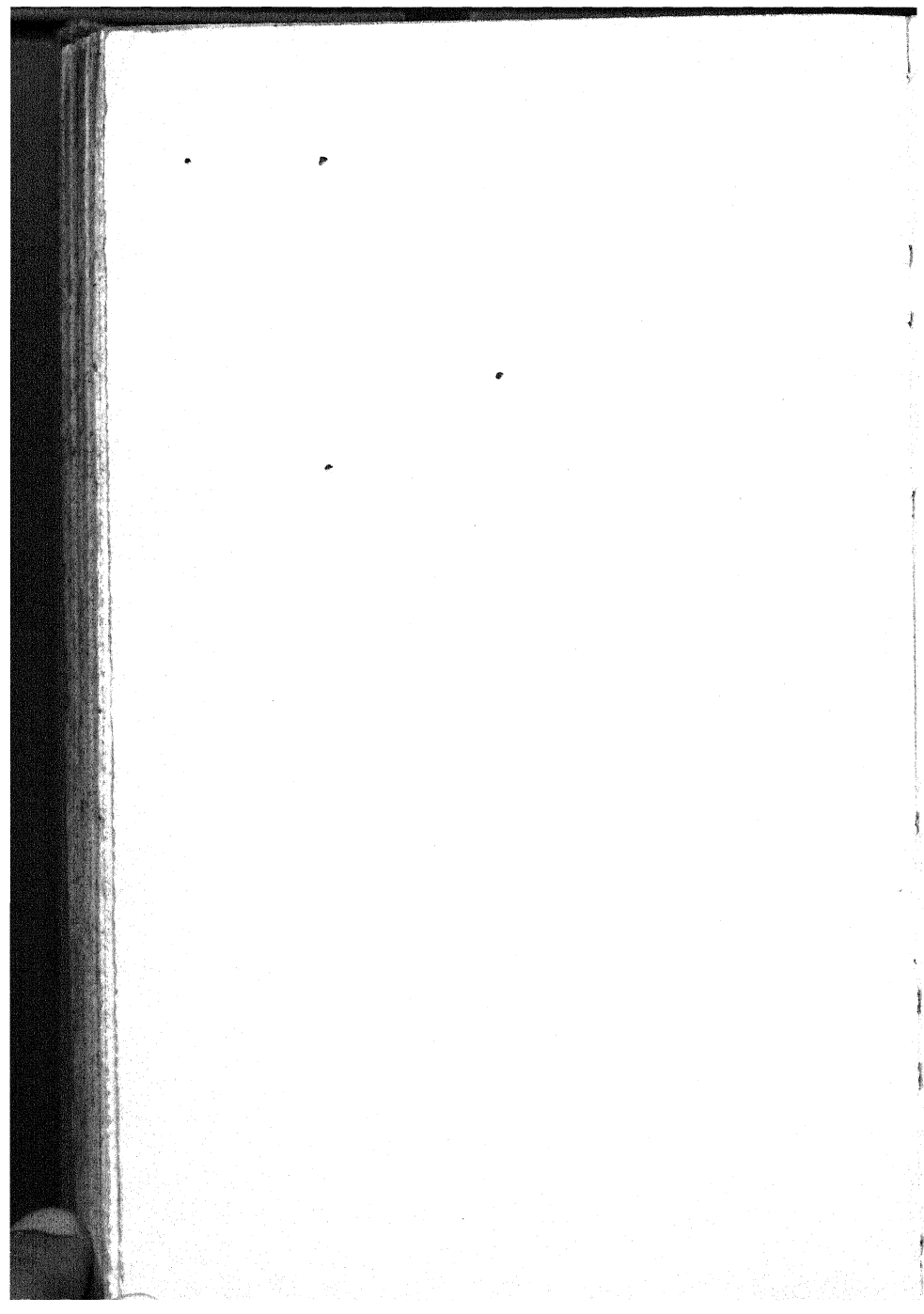
So many gods, so many creeds,  
So many paths that wind and wind,  
While just the art of being kind  
Is all the sad world needs.



R IX

ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

(Poems of High Voltage)



## LEPANTO

BY GILBERT K. CHESTERTON

White founts falling in the Courts of the sun,  
And the Soldan of Byzantium is smiling as they run;  
There is laughter like the fountains in that face of  
all men feared,

It stirs the forest darkness, the darkness of his beard;  
It curls the blood-red crescent, the crescent of his lips;  
For the inmost sea of all the earth is shaken with his  
ships.

They have dared the white republics up the capes of  
Italy,

They have dashed the Adriatic round the Lion of the  
Sea,

And the Pope has cast his arms abroad for agony and  
loss,

And called the kings of Christendom for swords about  
the Cross.

The cold queen of England is looking in the glass;  
The shadow of the Valois is yawning at the Mass;  
From evening isles fantastical rings faint the Spanish  
gun,

And the Lord upon the Golden Horn is laughing in the  
sun.

Dim drums throbbing, in the hills half heard,  
Where only on a nameless throne a crownless prince  
has stirred,



250 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

Where, risen from a doubtful seat and half attained  
stall,  
The last knight of Europe takes weapons from the  
wall,  
The last and lingering troubadour to whom the bird  
has sung,  
That once went singing southward when all the world  
was young.

In that enormous silence, tiny and unafraid,  
Comes up along a winding road the noise of the Cru-  
sade.

Strong gongs groaning as the guns boom far,  
Don John of Austria is going to the war,  
Stiff flags straining in the night-blasts cold  
In the gloom black-purple, in the glint old-gold,  
Torchlight crimson on the copper kettle-drums,  
Then the tuckets, then the trumpets, then the cannon,  
and he comes.

Don John laughing in the brave beard curled,  
Spurning of his stirrups like the thrones of all the  
world,

Holding his head up for a flag of all the free.

Love-light of Spain—hurrah!

Death-light of Africa!

Don John of Austria

Is riding to the sea.

Mahound is in his paradise above the evening star,  
(*Don John of Austria is going to the war.*)

He moves a mighty turban on the timeless houri's  
knees,  
His turban that is woven of the sunsets and the seas.  
He shakes the peacock gardens as he rises from his  
ease,  
And he strides among the tree-tops and is taller than  
the trees;  
And his voice through all the garden is a thunder sent  
to bring  
Black Azrael and Ariel and Ammon on the wing.  
Giants and the Genii,  
Multiplex of wing and eye,  
Whose strong obedience broke the sky  
When Solomon was king.

They rush in red and purple from the red clouds of the  
morn,  
From the temples where the yellow gods shut up their  
eyes in scorn;  
They rise in green robes roaring from the green hells  
of the sea  
Where fallen skies and evil hues and eyeless crea-  
tures be,  
On them the sea-valves cluster and the grey sea-forests  
curl,  
Splashed with a splendid sickness, the sickness of the  
pearl;  
They swell in sapphire smoke out of the blue cracks  
of the ground,—

252 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

They gather and they wonder and give worship to  
 Mahound.  
 And he saith, "Break up the mountains where the her-  
 mit-folk can hide,  
 And sift the red and silver sands lest bone of saint  
 abide,  
 And chase the Giaours flying night and day, not giving  
 rest,  
 For that which was our trouble comes again out of the  
 west.  
 We have set the seal of Solomon on all things under  
 sun,  
 Of knowledge and of sorrow and endurance of things  
 done.  
 But a noise is in the mountains, in the mountains, and  
 I know  
 The voice that shook our palaces—four hundred years  
 ago:  
 It is he that saith not 'Kismet'; it is he that knows not  
 Fate;  
 It is Richard, it is Raymond, it is Godfrey at the  
 gate!  
 It is he whose loss is laughter when he counts the wager  
 worth,  
 Put down your feet upon him, that our peace be on the  
 earth."  
 For he heard drums groaning and he heard guns jar,  
 (*Don John of Austria is going to the war.*)  
 Sudden and still—hurrah!  
 Bolt from Iberia!

Don John of Austria  
Is gone by Alcalar.

St. Michael's on his Mountain in the sea-roads of the  
north

*(Don John of Austria is girt and going forth.)*

Where the grey seas glitter and the sharp tides shift  
And the sea-folk labour and the red sails lift.

He shakes his lance of iron and he claps his wings of  
stone;

The noise is gone through Normandy; the, noise is  
gone alone;

The North is full of tangled things and texts and ach-  
ing eyes,

And dead is all the innocence of anger and surprise,

And Christian killeth Christian in a narrow dusty room,

And Christian dreadeth Christ that hath a newer face  
of doom,

And Christian hateth Mary that God kissed in Gali-  
lee,—

But Don John of Austria is riding to the sea.

Don John calling through the blast and the eclipse

Crying with the trumpet, with the trumpet of his lips,  
Trumpet that sayeth *ha!*

*Domino gloria!*

Don John of Austria

Is shouting to the ships.

King Philip's in his closet with the Fleece about his  
neck,

*(Don John of Austria is armed upon the deck.)*

254 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

The walls are hung with velvet that is black and soft  
as sin,  
And little dwarfs creep out of it and little dwarfs  
creep in.  
He holds a crystal phial that has colours like the moon,  
He touches, and it tingles, and he trembles very soon,  
And his face is as a fungus of a leprous white and  
grey  
Like plants in the high houses that are shuttered from  
the day,  
And death is in the phial and the end of noble work,  
But Don John of Austria has fired upon the Turk.  
Don John's hunting, and his hounds have bayed—  
Booms away past Italy the rumour of his raid.  
Gun upon gun, ha! ha!  
Gun upon gun, hurrah!  
Don John of Austria  
Has loosed the cannonade.

The Pope was in his chapel before day or battle broke,  
(*Don John of Austria is hidden in the smoke.*)  
The hidden room in man's house where God sits all the  
year,  
The secret window whence the world looks small and  
very dear.  
He sees as in a mirror on the monstrous twilight sea  
The crescent of his cruel ships whose name is mystery;  
They fling great shadows foe-wards, making Cross and  
Castle dark,  
They veil the plumèd lions on the galleys of St. Mark;

And above the ships are palaces of brown, black-  
bearded chiefs,

And below the ships are prisons, where with multitudi-  
nous griefs,

Christian captives sick and sunless, all a labouring race  
repines

Like a race in sunken cities, like a nation in the mines.  
They are lost like slaves that sweat, and in the skies of  
morning hung

The stair-ways of the tallest gods when tyranny was  
young.

They are countless, voiceless, hopeless as those fallen  
or fleeing on

Before the high Kings' horses in the granite of Babylon.  
And many a one grows witless in his quiet room in  
hell

Where a yellow face looks inward through the lattice  
of his cell,

And he finds his God forgotten, and he seeks no more a  
sign—

*(But Don John of Austria has burst the battle-line!)*

Don John pounding from the slaughter-painted poop,

Purpling all the ocean like a bloody pirate's sloop,

Scarlet running over on the silvers and the golds,

Breaking of the hatches up and bursting of the holds,

Thronging of the thousands up that labour under sea

White for bliss and blind for sun and stunned for lib-  
erty.

*Vivat Hispania!*

*Domino Gloria!*

256 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

Don John of Austria  
Has set his people free!

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the  
sheath

*(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath.)*

And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in  
Spain,

Up which a lean and foolish knight for ever rides in  
vain,

And he smiles, but not as Sultans smile, and settles  
back the blade. . . .

*(But Don John of Austria rides home from the Cru-  
sade.)*

COMRADES

BY RICHARD HOVEY

Comrades, pour the wine to-night

For the parting is with dawn!

Oh, the clink of cups together,

With the daylight coming on!

Greet the morn

With a double horn

When strong men drink together!

Comrades, gird your swords to-night,

For the battle is with dawn!

Oh, the clash of shields together,

With the triumph coming on!

Greet the foe,  
And lay him low,  
When strong men fight together!

Comrades, watch the tides to-night,  
For the sailing is with dawn!  
Oh, to face the spray together,  
With the tempest coming on!  
Greet the sea  
With a shout of glee,  
When strong men roam together!

Comrades, give a cheer to-night,  
For the dying is with dawn!  
Oh, to meet the stars together,  
With the silence coming on!  
Greet the end  
As a friend a friend,  
When strong men die together!

### GIVE A ROUSE

*(Cavalier Tune)*

BY ROBERT BROWNING

King Charles, and who'll do him right now?  
King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now?  
Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,  
King Charles!



258 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

Who gave me the goods that went since?  
Who rais'd me the house that sank once?  
Who help'd me to gold I spent since?  
Who found me in wine you drank once?

(Chorus)

*King Charles, and who'll do him right now?*  
*King Charles, and whe's ripe for fight now?*  
*Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,*  
*King Charles!*

To whom us'd my boy George quaff else,  
By the old fool's side that begot him?  
For whom did he cheer and laugh else,  
While Noll's damn'd troopers shot him?

(Chorus)

*King Charles, and who'll do him right now?*  
*King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now?*  
*Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,*  
*King Charles!*

THE CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

Half a league, half a league,  
Half a league onward,  
All in the valley of death  
Rode the six hundred.

"Forward, the Light Brigade!  
Take the guns!" Nolan said;  
Into the valley of Death  
Rode the six hundred.

"Forward, the Light Brigade!"  
Was there a man dismayed?  
Not though the soldiers knew  
Some one had blundered;  
Theirs not to make reply,  
Theirs not to reason why,  
Theirs but to do and die;—  
Into the valley of Death  
Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,  
Cannon to left of them,  
Cannon in front of them  
Volleyed and thundered.  
Stormed at with shot and shell,  
Boldly they rode and well;  
Into the jaws of Death,  
Into the mouth of Hell  
Rode the six hundred.

Flashed all their sabres bare,  
Flashed as they turned in air,  
Sabring the gunners there,  
Charging an army, while

All the world wondered.  
Plunged in the battery smoke,  
Right through the line they broke;  
Cossack and Russian  
Reeled from the sabre-stroke—  
Shattered and sundered.  
Then they rode back, but not—  
Not the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,  
Cannon to left of them,  
Cannon behind them  
Volleyed and thundered.  
Stormed at with shot and shell,  
While horse and hero fell,  
Those that had fought so well  
Came through the jaws of Death,  
Back from the mouth of Hell,  
All that was left of them,  
Left of six hundred.

When can their glory fade?  
O the wild charge they made!  
All the world wondered.  
Honor the charge they made!  
Honor the Light Brigade,  
Noble six hundred!

“HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS  
FROM GHENT TO AIX”

[16—]

BY ROBERT BROWNING

I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;  
I gallop'd, Dirck gallop'd, wē gallop'd all three;  
“Good speed!” cried the watch, as the gate-bolts undrew;

“Speed!” echoed the wall to us galloping through;  
Behind shut the postern, the lights sank to rest,  
And into the midnight we gallop'd abreast.

Not a word to each other; we kept the great pace  
Neck by neck, stride by stride, never changing our place;

I turn'd in my saddle and made its girths tight,  
Then shorten'd each stirrup, and set the pique right,  
Rebuckled the cheek-strap, chain'd slacker the bit,  
Nor gallop'd less steadily Roland a whit.

'Twas moonset at starting; but while we drew near  
Lokeren, the cocks crew and twilight dawn'd clear;  
At Boom, a great yellow star came out to see;  
At Düffeld, 'twas morning as plain as could be;  
And from Mechelm church-steeple we heard the half chime,  
So, Joris broke silence with, “Yet there is time!”

At Aershot, up leap'd of a sudden the sun,  
 And against him the cattle stood black every one,  
 To stare thro' the mist at us galloping past,  
 And I saw my stout galloper Roland at last,  
 With resolute shoulders, each butting away  
 The haze, as some bluff river headland its spray:

And his low head and erect, just one sharp ear bent  
 back

For my voice, and the other prick'd out on his track;  
 And one eye's black intelligence,—ever that glance  
 O'er its white edge at me, his own master, askance!  
 And the thick heavy spume-flakes which aye and anon  
 His fierce lips shook upwards in galloping on.

By Hasselt, Dirck groan'd; and cried Joris "Stay spur!  
 Your Roos gallop'd bravely, the fault's not in her,  
 We'll remember at Aix"—for one heard the quick  
 wheeze

Of her chest, saw the stretch'd neck and staggering  
 knees,

And sunk tail, and horrible heave of the flank,  
 As down on her haunches she shudder'd and sank.

So, we were left galloping, Joris and I,  
 Past Looz and past Tongres, no cloud in the sky;  
 The broad sun above laugh'd a pitiless laugh,  
 'Neath our feet broke the brittle bright stubble like  
 chaff;

Till over by Dalhem a dome-spire sprang white,  
 And "Gallop," gasped Joris, "for Aix is in sight!

"How they'll greet us!"—and all in a moment his roan  
 Roll'd neck and croup over, lay dead as a stone;  
 And there was my Roland to bear the whole weight  
 Of the news which alone could save Aix from her fate,  
 With his nostrils like pits full of blood to the brim,  
 And with circles of red for his eye-sockets' rim.

Then I cast loose my buffcoat; each holster let fall,  
 Shook off both my jack-boots, let go belt and all,  
 Stood up in the stirrup, lean'd, patted his ear,  
 Call'd my Roland his pet name, my horse, without  
 peer;  
 Clapp'd my hands, laugh'd and sang, any noise, bad or  
 good,  
 Till at length into Aix Roland gallop'd and stood.

And all I remember is, friends flocking round  
 As I sat with his head 'twixt my knees on the ground;  
 And no voice but was praising this Roland of mine,  
 As I pour'd down his throat our last measure of wine,  
 Which (the burgesses voted by common consent)  
 Was no more than his due who brought good news from  
 Ghent.

## THE WILD JOYS OF LIVING

*(From Saul)*

BY ROBERT BROWNING

Oh, the wild joys of living! the leaping from rock up  
 to rock,

264 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

The strong rending of boughs from the fir-tree, the  
cool silver shock  
Of the plunge in a pool's living water, the hunt of the  
bear,  
And the sultriness showing the lion is couched in his  
lair.  
And the meal, the rich dates yellowed over with gold  
dust divine,  
And the locust-flesh steeped in the pitcher, the full  
draught of wine,  
And the sleep in the dried river-channel where bul-  
rushes tell  
That the water was wont to go warbling so softly and  
well.  
How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to  
employ  
All the heart and the soul and the senses for ever in  
joy!

THE ODYSSEY

BY ANDREW LANG

As one that for a weary space has lain  
Lulled by the song of Circe and her wine  
In gardens near the pale of Proserpine,  
Where that Ææan isle forgets the main,  
And only the low lutes of love complain,  
And only shadows of wan lovers pine,  
As such an one were glad to know the brine  
Salt on his lips, and the large air again,—

So gladly, from the songs of modern speech  
Men turn, and see the stars, and feel the free  
Shrill wind beyond the close of heavy flowers,  
And, through the music of the languid hours,  
They hear like ocean on a western beach  
The surge and thunder of the Odyssey.

### KING HENRY BEFORE HARFLEUR

*(From King Henry V)*

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

Once more into the breach, dear friends, once more;  
Or close the wall up with our English dead.  
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man  
As modest stillness and humility:  
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,  
Then imitate the action of the tiger;  
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood,  
Disguise fair nature with hard-favour'd rage;  
Then lend the eye a terrible aspect;  
Let it pry through the portage of the head  
Like the brass cannon; let the brow o'erwhelm it  
As fearfully as doth a galled rock  
O'erhang and jutty his confounded base,  
Swill'd with the wild and wasteful ocean.  
Now set the teeth and stretch the nostril wide,  
Hold hard the breath and bend up every spirit  
To his full height. On, on, you noblest English,  
Whose blood is fet from fathers of war-proof!



Fathers that, like so many Alexanders,  
 Have in these parts from morn till even fought  
 And sheathed their swords for lack of argument:  
 Dishonor not your mothers; now attest  
 That those whom you call'd fathers did beget you.  
 Be copy now to men of grosser blood,  
 And teach them how to war. And you, good yeomen,  
 Whose limbs were made in England, show us here  
 The mettle of your pasture; let us swear  
 That you are worth your breeding; which I doubt not;  
 For there is none of you so mean and base,  
 That hath not noble lustre in your eyes.  
 I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,  
 Straining upon the start. The game's afoot:  
 Follow your spirit, and upon this charge  
 Cry "God for Harry, England, and Saint George!"

### UNREST

BY DON MARQUIS

A fierce unrest seethes at the core  
 Of all existing things:  
 It was the eager wish to soar  
 That gave the gods their wings.

From what flat wastes of cosmic slime,  
 And stung by what quick fire,  
 Sunward the restless races climb!—  
 Men risen out of mire!

There throbs through all the worlds that are  
    This heart-beat hot and strong  
And shaken systems, star by star,  
    Awake and glow in song.

But for the urge of this unrest  
    These joyous spheres are mute;  
But for the rebel in his breast  
    Had man remained a brute.

When man's dim eyes demanded light  
    The light he sought was born—  
His wish, a Titan, scaled the height  
    And flung him back the morn!

From deed to dream, from dream to deed,  
    From daring hope to hope,  
The restless wish, the instant need,  
    Still lashed him up the slope!

I sing no governed firmament,  
    Cold, ordered, regular—  
I sing the stinging discontent  
    That leaps from star to star!

### EXULTATION

BY SHAEMAS O'SHEEL

When the full-bosomed and free-limbed Spring  
Roaring her rousing and lusty song

Comes along  
 With a swirl and swing,  
 Stirring the blood with the wind of her wing,  
 It is well to be out where the road is long,  
 It is well to be where the waters sing,  
 And the green things start  
 From the old earth's heart,  
 And the birds are twitt'ring by twos apart;  
 For that is the time when life is strong,  
 Stronger than death or anything,  
 That is when life is a lusty song  
 On the lips of exultant Spring!

From SURSUM CORDA

By EDITH M. THOMAS

Up and rejoice, and know thou hast matter for revel,  
 my heart!  
 Up and rejoice, not heeding if drawn or undrawn be  
 the dart  
 Last winged by the Archer whose quiver is full for  
 sweeter than thou,  
 That yet will sing out of the dust when the ultimate  
 arrow shall bow. . . .  
 Now thou couldst bless and godspeed, without bitter-  
 ness bred in thine heart,  
 Loves that outworn and time-wasted were fain from  
 thy lodge to depart.

Though dulled by their passing, thy faith, like 'a flower  
upfolded by night,

New kindness should quicken again, as a flower feels  
the touch of new light.

Ay, now thou couldst love, undefeated, with ardor in-  
stinct from pure Love—

Warmed by a sun in the heavens that knows not  
beneath nor above,

Nor distance its patience to weary, nor substance un-  
pierced by its ray. . . .

Now couldst thou pity and smile where once 'but the  
scourge thou wouldst lay;

Now to thyself couldst show mercy, and up from all  
penance arise,

Knowing there runneth abroad that chastening Flame  
from the skies. . . .

Doubt not thou hast matter for revel; for once thou  
wouldst cage thee in steel,

And, wounded, wouldst seek out the balm and the  
cordial cunning to heal.

But now thou hast knowledge more sovran, more kind,  
than leechcraft can wield:

Never Design 'sent thee forth to be safe from the scath  
of the field,

But bade thee stand bare in the midst, and offer free  
way to all scath

Piercing thee inly—so, only, might Song have an out-  
going path. . . .

## 270 ACCELERATORS FOR SLUGGISH BLOOD

But now 'tis not thine to bestow—to abide—or be  
known in thy place;  
Withdraweth the voice into Silence, dissolveth the  
form and the face.  
Death—Life—thou discernest; enlarged as thou art,  
thy ground thou must shift:  
Love over-liveth. Throb thou forth quickly. Heart,  
be uplift!

### THE WILD RIDE

BY LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

*I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous pulses,  
All day, on the road, the hoofs of invisible horses;  
All night, from their stalls, the importunate tramping  
and neighing.*

Let cowards and laggards fall back! but alert to the  
saddle,  
Straight, grim, and abreast, go the weather-worn, gal-  
loping legion,  
With a stirrup-cup each to the lily of women that  
loves him.

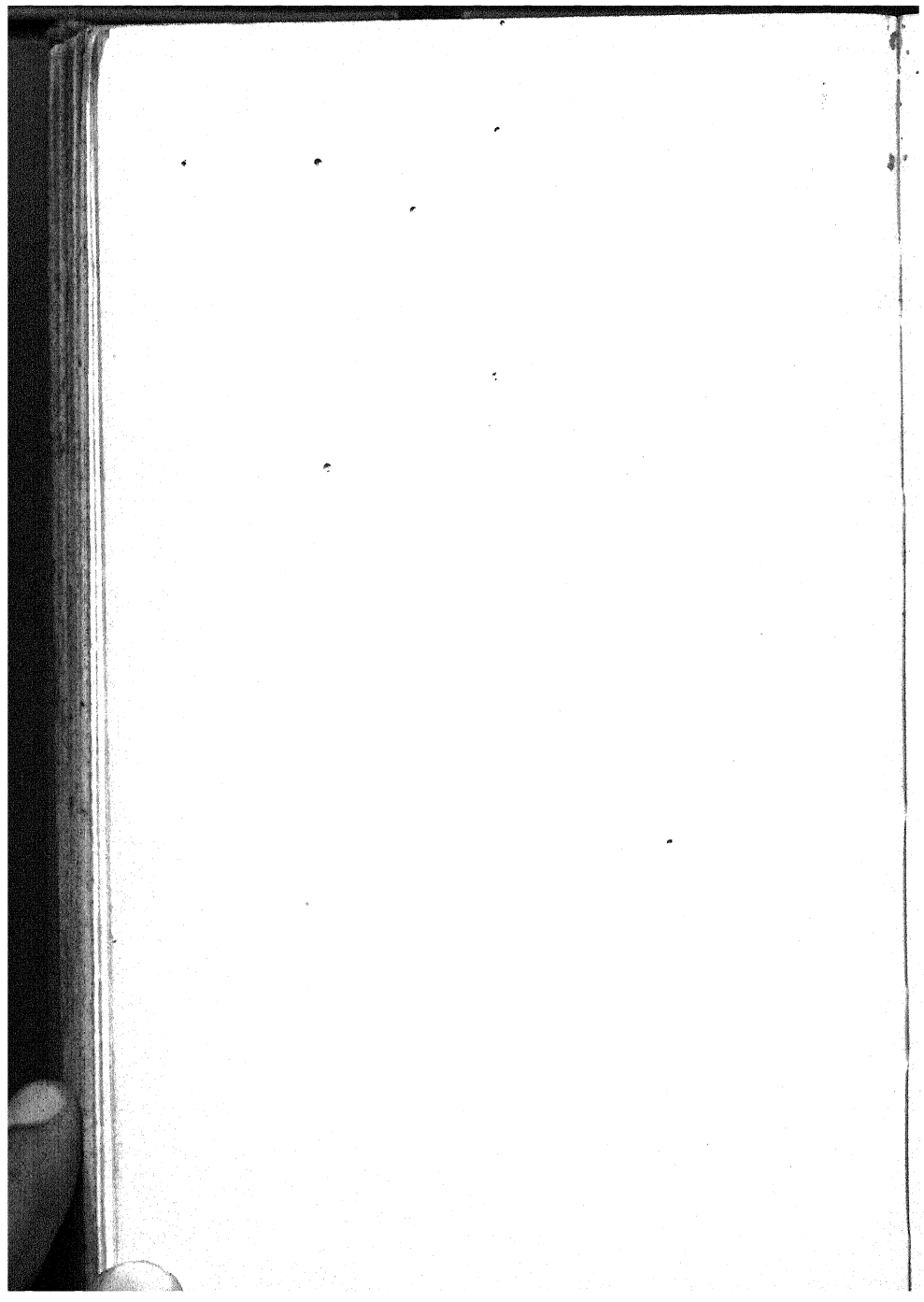
The trail is through dolor and dread, over crags and  
morasses;  
There are shapes by the way, there are things that  
appal or entice us:  
What odds? We are knights, and our souls are but  
bent on the riding.

*I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous pulses,  
All day, on the road, the hoofs of invisible horses;  
All night, from their stalls, the importunate tramping  
and neighing.*

We spur to a land of no name, out-racing the storm-  
wind;

We leap to the infinite dark, like the sparks from the  
anvil.

Thou ledest, O God! All's well with Thy troopers  
that follow.

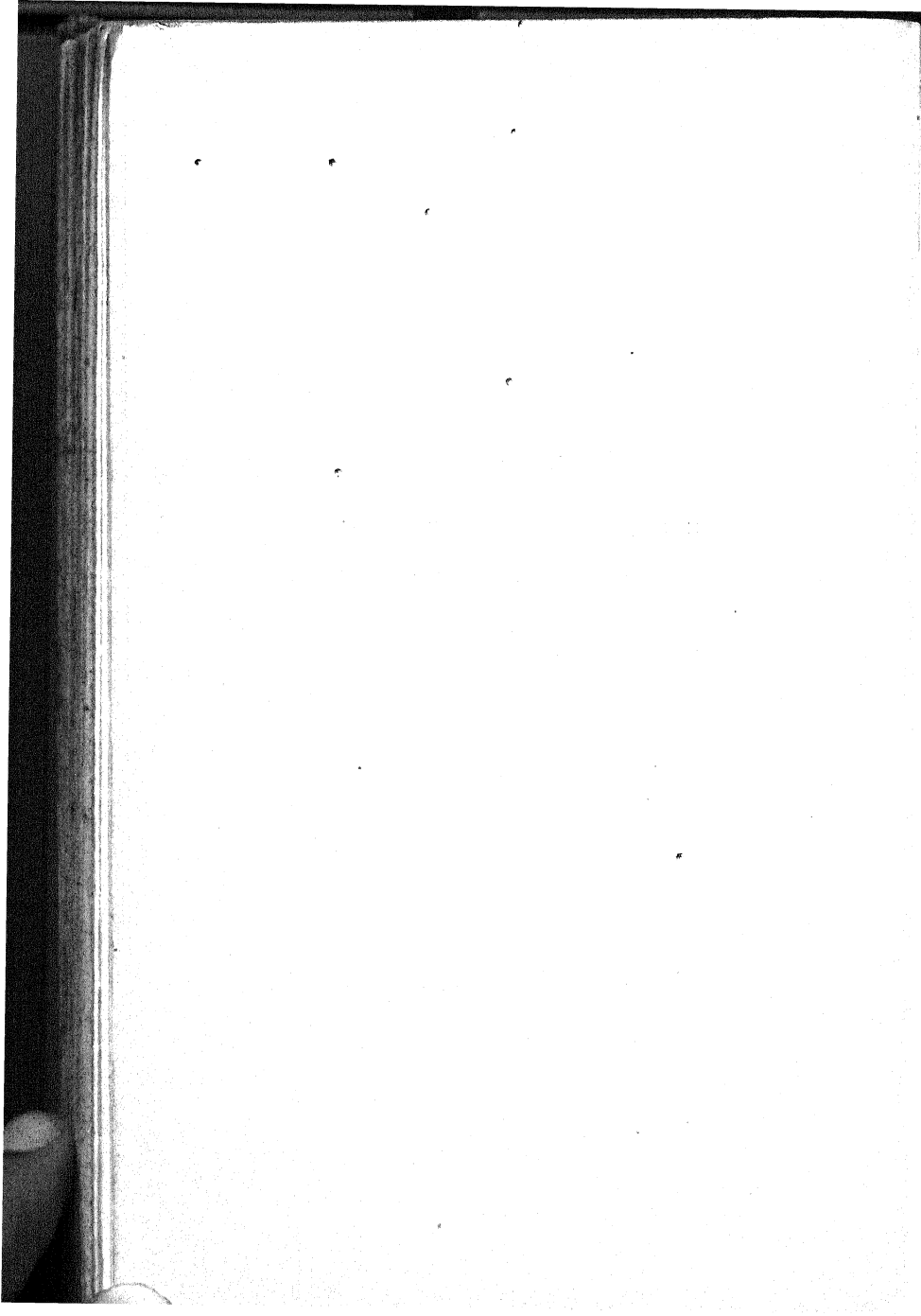


R X

SEDATIVES FOR IMPATIENCE

(Poems of Reassurance)





## WAITING

BY JOHN BURROUGHS

Serene, I fold my hands and wait,  
Nor care for wind, or tide, or sea;  
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,  
For, lo! my own shall come to me.

I stay my haste, I make delays,  
For what avails this eager pace?  
I stand amid the eternal ways,  
And what is mine shall know my face.

Asleep, awake, by night or day,  
The friends I seek are seeking me;  
No wind can drive my bark astray,  
Nor change the tide of destiny.

What matter if I stand alone?  
I wait with joy the coming years;  
My heart shall reap where it has sown,  
And garner up its fruit of tears.

The waters know their own and draw  
The brook that springs in yonder height;  
So flows the good with equal law  
Unto the soul of pure delight.

The stars come nightly to the sky;  
The tidal wave unto the sea;  
Nor time, nor space, nor deep, nor high,  
Can keep my own away from me.

## ENVOY

BY BLÍSS CARMAN

Have little care that Life is brief,  
And less that Art is long.  
Success is in the silences  
Though Fame is in the song.

## ON HIS BLINDNESS

BY JOHN MILTON

When I consider how my light is spent,  
E're half my days, in this dark world and wide,  
And that one Talent which is death to hide,  
Lodg'd with me useless, though my Soul more bent  
To serve therewith my Maker, and present  
My true account, least he returning chide,  
Doth God exact day-labour, light deny'd,  
I fondly ask; But patience to prevent  
That murmur, soon replies, God doth not need  
Either man's work or his own gifts, who best  
Bear his milde yoke, they serve him best, his State  
Is Kingly. Thousands at his bidding speed  
And post o're Land and Ocean without rest:  
They also serve who only stand and waite.

## WORK

BY ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

What are we set on earth for? Say, to toil;  
Nor seek to leave thy tending of the vines  
For all the heat o' the day, till it declines,  
And Death's mild curfew shall from work assoil.  
God did anoint thee with His odorous oil,  
To wrestle, not to reign; and He assigns  
All thy tears over, like pure crystallines,  
For younger fellow-workers of the soil  
To wear for amulets. So others shall  
Take patience, labour, to their heart and hand,  
From thy hand and thy heart and thy brave cheer,  
And God's grace fructify through thee to all.  
The least flower with a brimming cup may stand,  
And share its dew-drop with another near.

## A TREASURE HOUSE

BY M. A. DEWOLFE HOWE

The poet's song, the painter's art,  
Are richest when they tell but part;  
  
We hear the sweetest player, and thrill  
With dreams of music sweeter still;  
  
The spring's first brightness is so dear  
Because we feel the summer near:—

Shall I not love my love the more  
For keeping wealths of love in store?

## FOUND ON AN ENGLISH SUN DIAL

*(From the Latin)*

Time flies,  
Suns rise  
And shadows fall.  
Let time go by.  
Love is forever over all.

## THE ARROW AND THE SONG

BY HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW

I shot an arrow into the air,  
It fell to earth, I knew not where;  
For, so swiftly it flew, the sight  
Could not follow it in its flight.

I breathed a song into the air,  
It fell to earth, I knew not where;  
For who has sight so keen and strong  
That it can follow the flight of song?

Long, long afterward, in an oak  
I found the arrow, still unbroke;  
And the song, from beginning to end,  
I found again in the heart of a friend.

## From THE WORD AT ST. KAVIN'S

By BLISS CARMAN

Therefore, my friends, I say  
Back to the fair sweet way  
Our Mother Nature taught us long ago,—  
The large primeval mood,  
Leisure and amplitude,  
The dignity of patience strong and slow.

Let us go in once more  
By some blue mountain door,  
And hold communion with the forest leaves;  
Where long ago we trod  
The Ghost House of the God,  
Through orange dawns and amethystine eves!

THE RECOMPENSE<sup>1</sup>

By ANNA WICKHAM

Of every step I took in pain  
I had some gain.  
Of every night of blind excess  
I had reward of half-dead idleness.  
Back to the lone road  
With the old load!  
But rest at night is sweet  
To wounded feet.  
And when the day is long,  
There is miraculous reward of song.

<sup>1</sup> From "The Contemplative Quarry" by Anna Wickham, copyright, 1921, by Harcourt, Brace and Company, Inc.

From SAINT PAUL

By F. W. H. MYERS

God who, whatever frenzy of our fretting,  
Vexeth sad life to spoil and to destroy,  
Lendeth an hour for peace and for forgetting,  
Setteth in pain the jewel of His joy.

### TO A FRIEND

*Chafing at Enforced Idleness from Interrupted Health*

By WILLIAM WATSON

Soon may the edict lapse, that on you lays  
This dire compulsion of infertile days,  
This hardest penal toil, reluctant rest!  
Meanwhile I count you eminently blest,  
Happy from labours heretofore well done,  
Happy in tasks auspiciously begun.  
For they are blest that have not much to rue—  
That have not oft mis-heard the prompter's cue,  
Stammered and stumbled and the wrong parts played,  
And life a Tragedy of Errors made.

**"WITH WHOM IS NO VARIABleness,  
NEITHER SHADOW OF TURNING"**

By ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH

It fortifies my soul to know  
That, though I perish, Truth is so:

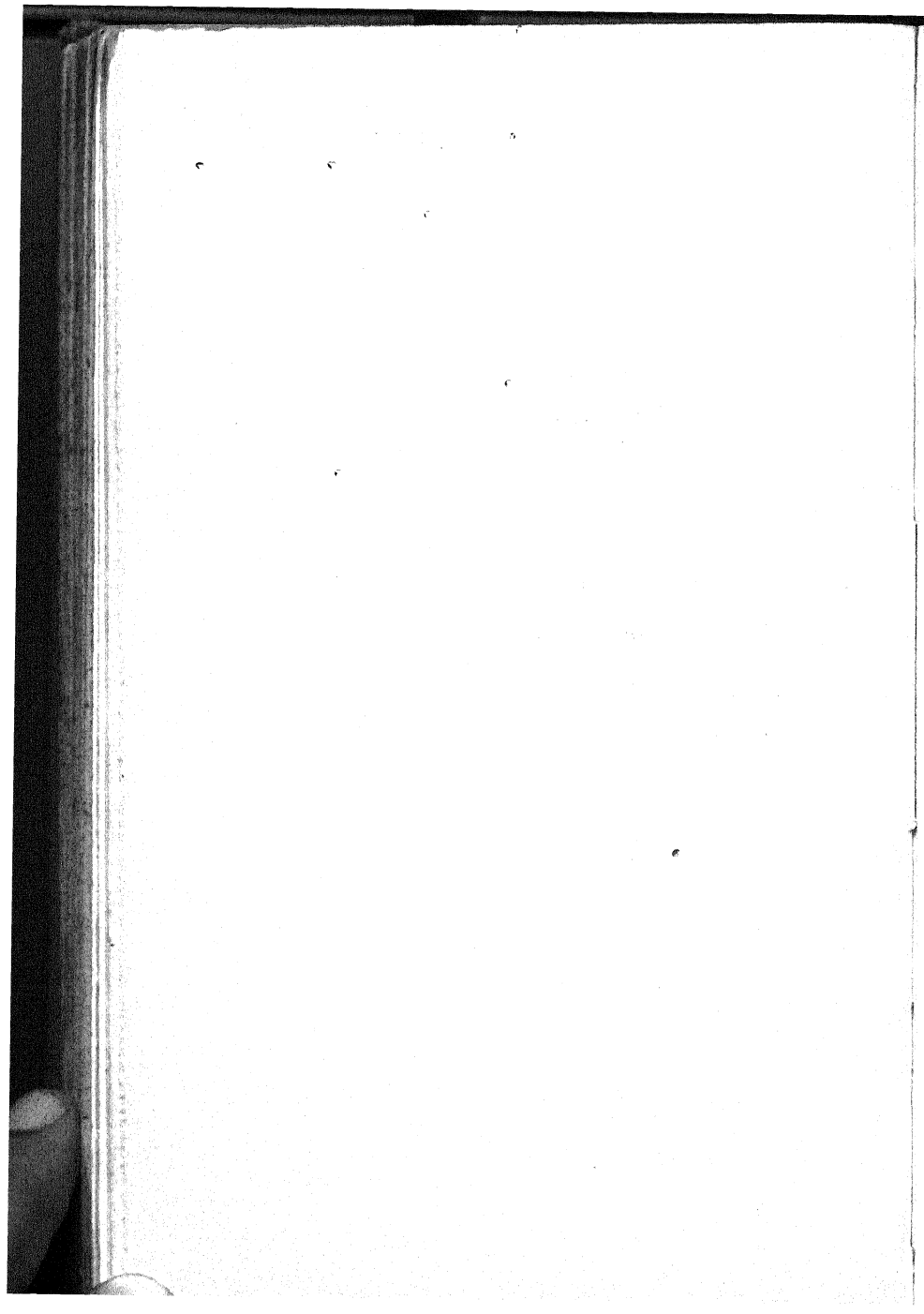
That, howsoe'er I stray and range,  
Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.  
I steadier step when I recall  
That, if I slip Thou dost not fall.

## MAGNA EST VERITAS

BY COVENTRY PATMORE

Here, in this little Bay,  
Full of tumultuous life and great repose,  
Where, twice a day,  
The purposeless, glad ocean comes and goes,  
Under high cliffs, and far from the huge town,  
I sit me down.  
For want of me the world's course will not fail;  
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;  
The truth is great, and shall prevail,  
When none cares whether it prevail or not.

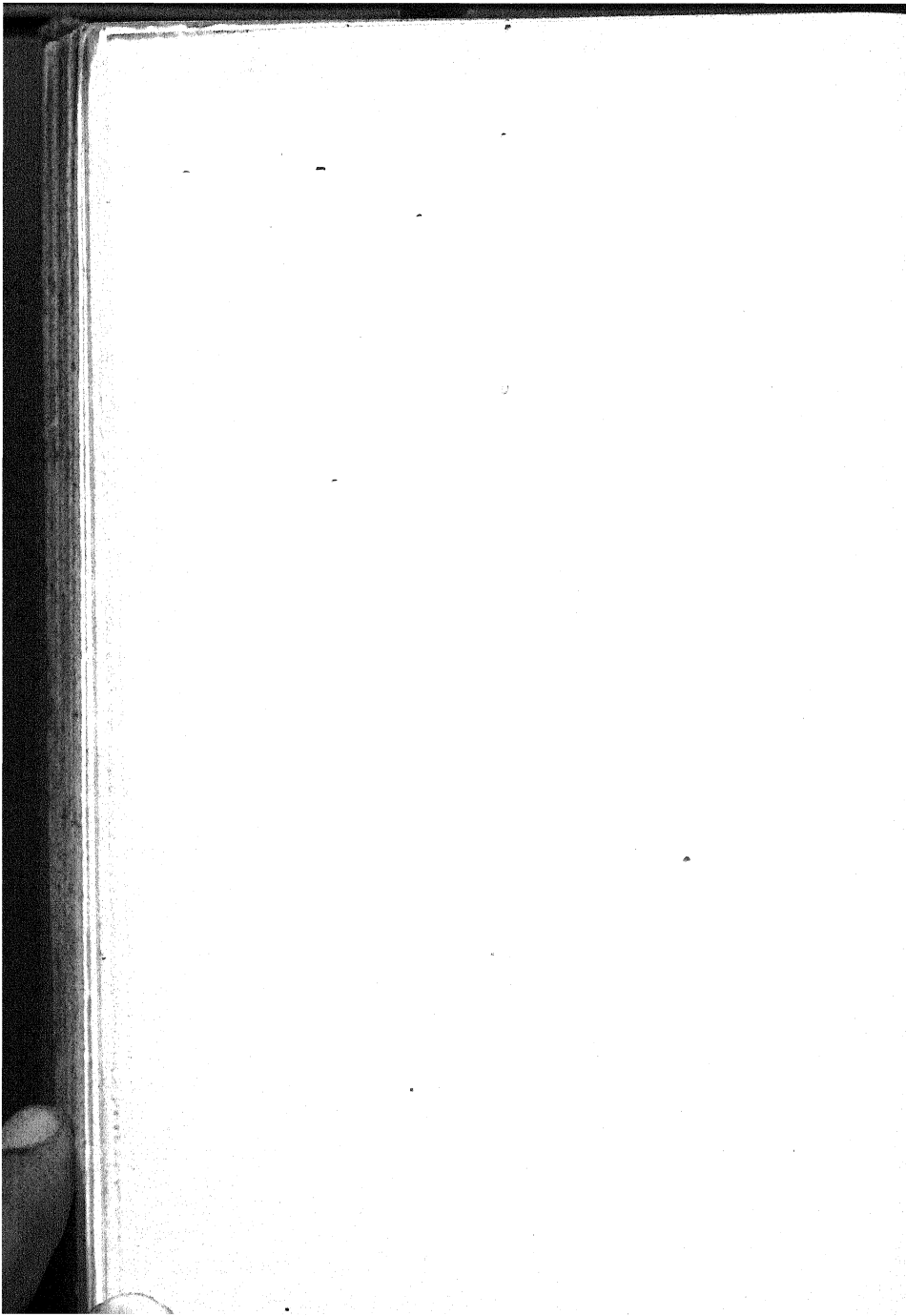




R XI

BEAUTY'S WINE

(A Specific for Ugliness)



## ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE

By JOHN KEATS

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains  
My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,  
Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains  
One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk:  
'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,  
But being too happy in thy happiness,  
That thou, light-wingèd Dryad of the trees,  
In some melodious plot  
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,  
Singest of summer in full-throated ease.

O for a draught of vintage! that hath been  
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delvèd earth,  
Tasting of Flora and the country-green,  
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!  
O for a beaker full of the warm South!  
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,  
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,  
And purple-stainèd mouth;  
That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,  
And with thee fade away into the forest dim:

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget  
What thou among the leaves hast never known,

- The weariness, the fever, and the fret  
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;  
Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last grey hairs,  
Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies;  
Where but to think is to be full of sorrow  
And leaden-eyed despairs;  
Where beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,  
Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow.

Away! away! for I will fly to thee,  
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,  
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,  
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards:  
Already with thee! tender is the night,  
And hapy the Queen-Moon is on her throne,  
Cluster'd around by all her starry Fays;  
But here there is no light,  
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown  
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy  
ways.

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,  
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,  
But, in embalmèd darkness, guess each sweet  
Wherewith the seasonable month endows  
The grass, the thicket, and the fruit-tree wild;  
White hawthorn, and the pastoral eglantine;  
Fast-fading violets cover'd up in leaves;  
And mid-May's eldest child,  
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,  
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves.

Darkling I listen; and for many a time

I have been half in love with easeful Death,  
Call'd him soft names in many a musèd rhyme,

To take into the air my quiet breath;

Now more than ever seems it rich to die,

To cease upon the midnight with no pain,

While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad

In such an ecstasy! "

Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain—

To thy high requiem become a sod.

Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!

No hungry generations tread thee down;

The voice I hear this passing night was heard

In ancient days by emperor and clown:

Perhaps the self-same song that found a path

Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,

She stood in tears amid the alien corn;

The same that ofttimes hath

Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam

Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell

To toll me back from thee to my sole self!

Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well

As she is famed to do, deceiving elf.

Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades

Past the near meadows, over the still stream,

Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep

In the next valley-glades:

Was it a vision, or a waking dream?  
Fled is that music:—do I wake or sleep?

## SONNET

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

When, in disgrace with Fortune and men's eyes,  
I all alone beweep my outcast state,  
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries,  
And look upon myself and curse my fate,  
Wishing me like to one more rich in hope,  
Featured like him, like him with friends possess,  
Desiring this man's art and that man's scope,  
With what I most enjoy contented least;  
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising—  
Haply I think on thee: and then my state,  
Like to the Lark at break of day arising  
From sullen earth, sings hymns at Heaven's gate;  
For thy sweet love rememb'ed such wealth brings  
That then I scorn to change my fate with Kings.

## TO HELEN

BY EDGAR ALLAN POE

Helen, thy beauty is to me  
Like those Nicæan barks of yore,  
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,  
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore  
To his own native shore.

On desperate seas long wont to roam,  
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,  
Thy Naiad airs, have brought me home  
To the glory that was Greece  
And the grandeur that was Rome.

Lo! in yon brilliant window-niche  
How statue-like I see thee stand,  
The agate lamp within thy hand!  
Ah, Psyche, from the regions which  
Are Holy Land!

## TO —

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

One word is too often profaned  
For me to profane it;  
One feeling too falsely disdained  
For thee to disdain it;  
One hope is too like despair  
For prudence to smother;  
And pity from thee more dear  
Than that from another.

I can give not what men call love:  
But wilt thou accept not  
The worship the heart lifts above  
And the heavens reject not,



The desire of the moth for the star,  
Of the night for the morrow,  
The devotion to something afar  
From the sphere of our sorrow?

## SONG

BY ROBERT BURNS

O my Luve's like a red, red rose  
That's newly sprung in June:  
O my Luve's like the melodie  
That's sweetly play'd in tune.

As fair art thou, my bonnie lass,  
So deep in luve am I:  
And I will luve thee still, my dear,  
Till a' the seas gang dry:

Till a' the seas gang dry, my dear,  
And the rocks melt wi' the sun;  
I will luve thee still, my dear,  
While the sands o' life shall run.

And fare thee weel, my only Luve!  
And fare thee weel awhile!  
And I will come again, my Luve,  
Tho' it were ten thousand mile.

## From IL PENNEROSO

By JOHN MILTON

But let my due feet never fail,  
To walk the studious Cloysters pale,  
And love the high embowèd Roof,  
With antick Pillars massy proof,  
And storied Windows richly dight,  
Casting a dimm religious light.  
There let the pealing Organ blow,  
To the full voic'd Quire below,  
In Service high, and Anthems cleer,  
As may with sweetnes, through mine ear,  
Dissolve me into extasies,  
And bring all Heav'n before mine eyes.

## From LYCIDAS

By JOHN MILTON

Alas! What boots it with uncessant care  
To tend the homely slighted Shepherd's trade,  
And strictly meditate the thankles Muse,  
Were it not better don as others use,  
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,  
Or with the tangles of Neæra's hair?  
Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise  
(That last infirmity of Noble mind)  
To scorn delights, and live laborious dayes;

But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,  
 And think to burst out into sudden blaze,  
 Comes the blind Fury with th'abhorred shears,  
 And slits the thin spun life. But not the praise,  
 Phœbus repli'd, and touched my trembling ears;  
 Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil,  
 Nor in the glistering foil  
 Set off to th'world, nor in broad rumour lies,  
 But lives and spreads abroad by those pure eyes,  
 And perfect witness of all judging Jove;  
 As he pronounces lastly on each deed,  
 Of so much fame in Heav'n expect thy meed.

From the Paraphrase of **THE RUBÁIYÁT**  
**OF OMAR KHAYYÁM**

BY EDWARD FITZGERALD

I

A book of verses underneath the bough,  
 A jug of wine, a loaf of bread—and thou  
 Beside me singing in the wilderness—  
 O, wilderness were Paradise enow!

Some for the glories of this world; and some  
 Sigh for the Prophet's Paradise to come;  
 Ah, take the cash, and let the credit go,  
 Nor heed the rumble of a distant drum!

Look to the blowing Rose about us—"Lo,  
 Laughing," she says, "into the world I blow,

At once the silken tassel of my purse  
Tear, and its treasure on the garden, throw."

And those who husbanded the golden grain,  
And those who flung it to the winds like rain,  
Alike to no such aureate earth are turn'd  
As, buried once, men want dug up again.

The worldly hope men set their hearts upon  
Turns ashes—or it prospers; and anon,  
Like snow upon the desert's dusty face,  
Lighting a little hour or two—was gone.

Think, in this batter'd caravanseraï  
Whose portals are alternate Night and Day,  
How Sultán after Sultán with his pomp  
Abode his destin'd hour, and went his way.

They say the lion and the lizard keep  
The courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:  
And Bahrám, that great hunter—the wild ass  
Stamps o'er his head, but cannot break his sleep.

I sometimes think that never blows so red  
The rose as where some buried Cæsar bled;  
That every hyacinth the garden wears  
Dropp'd in her lap from some once lovely head.

And this reviving herb whose tender green  
Fledges the river-lip on which we lean—  
Ah, lean upon it lightly! for who knows  
From what once lovely lip it springs unseen!

Ah, my Beloved, fill the cup that clears  
*To-day* of past regrets and future fears:  
*To-morrow!*—Why to-morrow I may be  
Myself with Yesterday's sev'n thousand years.

For some we lov'd, the loveliest and the best  
That from his vintage rolling Time has prest,  
Have drunk their cup a round or two before,  
And one by one crept silently to rest.

And we, that now make merry in the room  
They left, and Summer dresses in new bloom,  
Ourselves must we beneath the couch of earth  
Descend—ourselves to make a couch—for whom?

Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,  
Before we too into the dust descend;  
Dust into dust, and under dust, to lie,  
Sans wine, sans song, sans singer, and—sans end!

## II

And if the wine you drink, the lip you press  
End in what all begins and ends in—Yes;  
Think then you are *To-day* what *Yesterday*  
You were—*To-morrow* you shall not be less.

So when the Angel of the darker drink  
At last shall find you by the river-brink,  
And, offering his cup, invite your Soul  
Forth to your lips to quaff—you shall not shrink.

Why, if the Soul can fling the dust aside,  
And naked on the air of Heaven ride,

Wer't not a shame—wer't not a shame for him  
In this clay carcase crippled to abide?

'Tis but a tent where takes his one-day's rest  
A Sultán to the realm of Death address;

The Sultán rises, and the dark Ferrásh  
Strikes, and prepares it for another guest.

And fear not lest existence closing your  
Account, and mine, should know the like no more;

The Eternal Sáki from that bowl has pour'd  
Millions of bubbles like us, and will pour. . . .

## III

Yet ah, that Spring should vanish with the rose!  
That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript should close!

The nightingale that in the branches sang,  
Ah whence and whither flown again, who knows!

Would but the desert of the fountain yield  
One glimpse—if dimly, yet indeed, reveal'd,

To which the fainting traveller might spring,  
As springs the trampled herbage of the field! . . .

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire  
To grasp this sorry scheme of things entire,

Would not we shatter it to bits—and then  
Re-mould it nearer to the heart's desire!

. . . . .

Yon rising moon that looks for us again—  
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;  
How oft hereafter rising look for us  
Through this same garden—and for *one* in vain!

And when like her, oh Sáki, you shall pass  
Among the guests star-scatter'd on the grass,  
And in your blissful errand reach the spot  
Where I made one—turn down an empty glass!

### TEARS, IDLE TEARS

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,  
Tears from the depths of some divine despair  
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,  
In looking on the happy Autumn-fields,  
And thinking of the days that are no more.

Fresh as the first beam glittering on a sail,  
That brings our friends up from the underworld,  
Sad as the last which reddens over one  
That sinks with all we love below the verge;  
So sad, so fresh, the days that are no more.

Ah, sad and strange as in dark summer dawns  
The earliest pipe of half-awaken'd birds  
To dying ears, when unto dying eyes  
The casement slowly grows a glimmering square;  
So sad, so strange, the days that are no more.

Dear as remembered kisses after death,  
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feign'd  
On lips that are for others; deep as love,  
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret;  
O Death in Life, the days that are no more.

## From THE EVE OF SAINT AGNES

BY JOHN KEATS

A casement high and triple-arched there was,  
All garlanded with carven imageries  
Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knotgrass,  
And diamonded with panes of quaint device,  
Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,  
As are the tiger-moth's deep-damasked wings;  
And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,  
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,  
A shielded scutcheon blushed with blood of queens and  
kings.

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,  
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast.  
As down she knelt for Heaven's grace and boon;  
Rose-bloom fell on her hands, together pressed,  
And on her silver cross soft amethyst,  
And on her hair a glory, like a saint;  
She seemed a splendid angel, newly dressed,  
Save wings, for Heaven—Porphyro grew faint—  
She knelt so pure a thing, so free from mortal taint.



## MOONLIGHT MUSIC

*(From The Merchant of Venice)*

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!  
Here will we sit, and let the sounds of music  
Creep in our ears; soft stillness and the night  
Become the touches of sweet harmony.  
Sit, Jessica: Look how the floor of heaven  
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold;  
There's not the smallest orb, which thou behold'st,  
But in his motion like an angel sings,  
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins!  
Such harmony is in immortal souls;  
But, whilst this muddy vesture of decay  
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.

## SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS

*(From The Tempest)*

BY WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

These our actors,  
As I foretold you, were all spirits and  
Are melted into air, into thin air:  
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,  
The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous palaces,  
The solemn temples, the great globe itself,  
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve

And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,  
Leave not a rack behind. We are such stuff  
As dreams are made on, and our little life  
Is rounded with a sleep.

## MUTABILITY

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

From low to high doth dissolution climb,  
And sink from high to low, along a scale  
Of awful notes, whose concord shall not fail;  
A musical but melancholy chime,  
Which they can hear who meddle not with crime,  
Nor avarice, nor over-anxious care.  
Truth fails not; but her outward forms that bear  
The longest date do melt like frosty rime,  
That in the morning whiten'd hill and plain  
And is no more; drop like the tower sublime  
Of yesterday, which royally did wear  
His crown of weeds, but could not even sustain  
Some casual shout that broke the silent air  
Or the unimaginable touch of Time.

## ODE TO A GRECIAN URN

BY JOHN KEATS

Thou still unravished bride of quietness!  
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time!  
Sylvan historian, who canst thus express  
A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme;

What leaf-fringed legend haunts about thy shape  
Of deities, or mortals, or of both,

In Tempe or the vales of Arcady?

What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?

What mad pursuit? What struggles to escape?

What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy?

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard

Are sweeter; therefore ye soft pipes, play on—  
Not to the sensual ear, but more endear'd,

Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone!

Fair youth beneath the trees, thou canst not leave

Thy song, nor even can those trees be bare;

Bold lover, never, never canst thou kiss

Though winning near the goal, yet do not grieve—

She cannot fade, though thou hast not thy bliss,  
Forever wilt thou love and she be fair!

Ah, happy, happy boughs! that cannot shed

Your leaves, nor ever bid the spring adieu;

And happy melodist, unwearied,

Forever piping songs forever new;

More happy love! More happy, happy love!

Forever warm and still to be enjoyed,

Forever panting and forever young;

All breathing human passion far above,

That leaves a heart high sorrowful and cloyed,

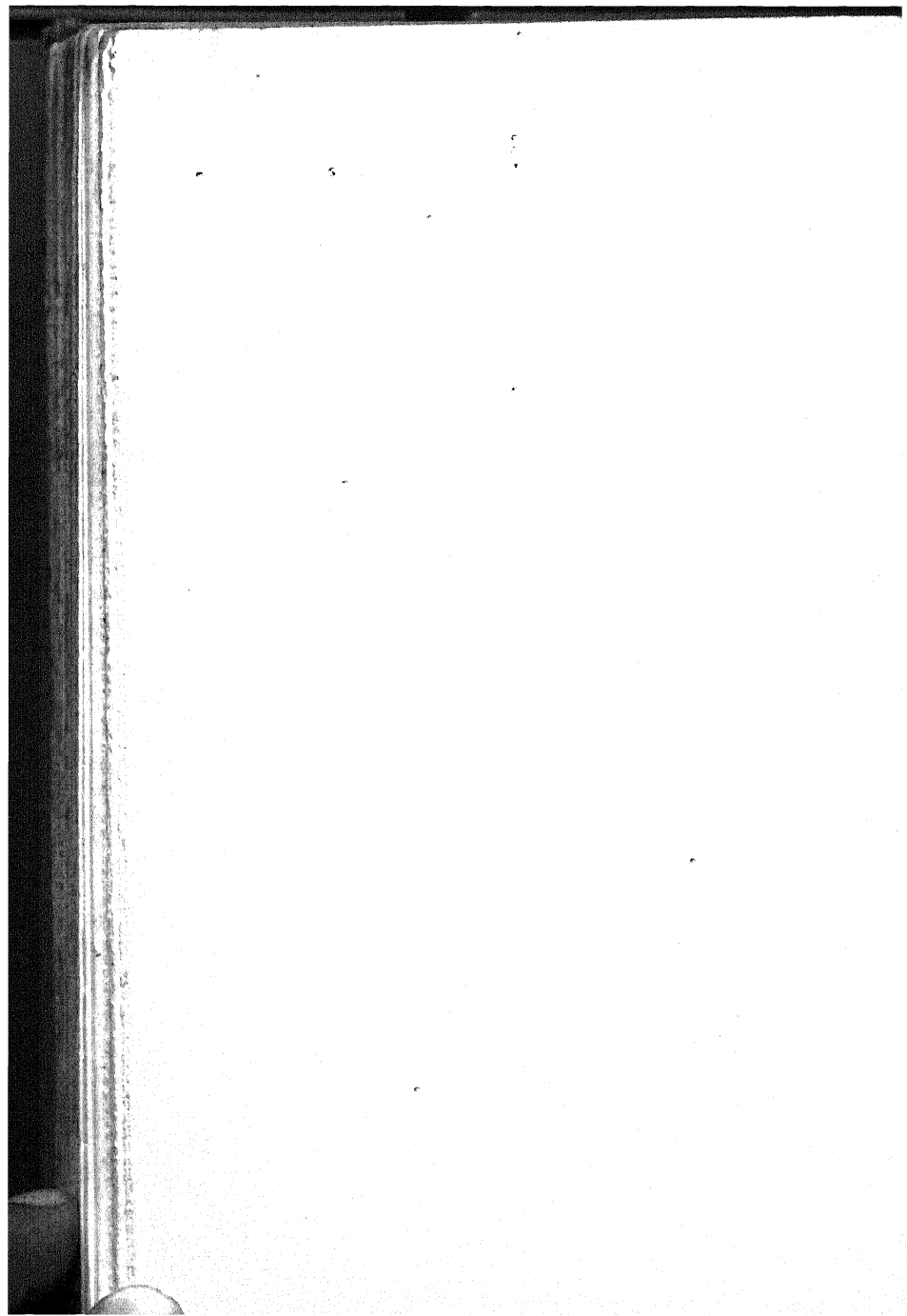
A burning forehead and a parching tongue.

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?

To what green altar, O mysterious priest,

Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,  
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?  
What little town by river or sea-shore,  
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,  
Is emptied of her folk, this pious morn?  
And, little town, thy streets forevermore  
Will silent be; and not a soul to tell  
Why thou art desolate, will e'er return.

O Attic shape! Fair attitude! with brede  
Of marble men and maidens overwrought,  
With forest branches and the trodden weed!  
Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought  
As doth eternity! Cold pastoral!  
When old age shall this generation waste,  
Thou shalt remain in midst of other woe  
Than ours, a friend to man, to whom thou say'st,  
"Beauty is truth, truth, beauty,—that is all  
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know!"



R XII

FOR TIMES WHEN "THE WORLD IS TOO  
MUCH WITH US"

(Antidotes for the Strenuous Life)



## THE WORLD

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

The world is too much with us; late and soon,  
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers:  
Little we see in Nature that is ours;  
We have given our hearts away, a sordid boon!  
This sea that bares her bosom to the moon;  
The winds that will be howling at all hours,  
And are up-gather'd now like sleeping flowers;  
For this, for everything, we are out of tune;  
It moves us not.—Great God! I'd rather be  
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;  
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,  
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;  
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea;  
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathèd horn.

## LEISURE

BY WILLIAM H. DAVIES

What is this life if, full of care,  
We have no time to stand and stare?

No time to stand beneath the boughs  
And stare as long as sheep or cows.



306    TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

No time to see, when woods we pass,  
Where squirrels hide their nuts in grass.

No time to see, in broad daylight,  
Streams full of stars, like skies at night.

No time to turn at Beauty's glance,  
And watch her feet, how they can dance.

No time to wait till her mouth can  
Enrich that smile her eyes began.

A poor life this if, full of care,  
We have no time to stand and stare.

SIMPLICITY

BY EMILY DICKINSON

How happy is the little stone  
That rambles in the road alone,  
And doesn't care about careers,  
And exigencies never fears;  
Whose coat of elemental brown  
A passing universe put on;  
And independent as the sun,  
Associates or glows alone,  
Fulfilling absolute decree  
In casual simplicity.

NATURE CURE

BY JEAN STARR UNTERMEYER

Tell it again in stronger tones  
And make your meaning plain:  
White cliff, that stabs the water's side  
Without the crease of pain.

You gallant maple, teasing birch,  
And ruffled, stately pine,  
There is a sturdy sap in you—  
Share it, let it be mine.

Resistless grass, to every wind  
And every scuffling tread,  
You yield and bend a patient back.  
So let me bow my head.

And you, dear lake, whose candid gaze  
Resists my importunate soul,  
You hide a secret in your depths—  
Deliver it to me whole.

Invite me in and let me work  
In that great pattern, planned  
In beauty I must kneel before  
But cannot understand.

## BALLADE TO THEOCRITUS, IN WINTER

*ἑσποῶν τὰν Σικελᾶν ἐς ἄλᾶ*

Id. viii, 56.

BY ANDREW LANG

Ah! leave the smoke, the wealth, the roar  
 Of London, leave the bustling street,  
 For still, by the Sicilian shore,  
 The murmur of the Muse is sweet.  
 Still, still, the suns of summer greet  
 The mountain-grave of Helikê,  
 And shepherds still their songs repeat  
 Where breaks the blue Sicilian sea.

What though they worship Pan no more,  
 That guarded once the shepherd's seat,  
 They chatter of their rustic lore,  
 They watch the wind among the wheat;  
 Cicalas chirp, the young lambs bleat,  
 Where whispers pine to cypress tree;  
 They count the waves that idly beat  
 Where breaks the blue Sicilian sea.

Theocritus! thou canst restore  
 The pleasant years, and over-fleet;  
 With thee we live as men of yore,  
 We rest where running waters meet:  
 And then we turn unwilling feet  
 And seek the world—so must it be—

*We* may not linger in the heat  
Where breaks the blue Sicilian sea!

ENVOY

Master,—when rain, and snow, and sleet  
And northern winds are wild, to thee  
We come, we rest in thy retreat,  
Where breaks the blue Sicilian sea!

CLEAR AND COOL

BY CHARLES KINGSLEY

Clear and cool, clear and cool,  
By laughing shallow, and dreaming pool;  
Cool and clear, cool and clear,  
By shining shingle and foaming weir;  
Under the crag where the ouzel sings,  
And the ivied wall where the church-bell rings,  
Undefiled for the undefiled;  
Play by me, bathe in me, mother and child.

Dank and foul, dank and foul,  
By the smoky town in its murky cowl;  
Foul and dank, foul and dank,  
By wharf and sewer and slimy bank;  
Darker and darker the further I go,  
Baser and baser the richer I grow;  
Who dare sport with the sin-defiled?  
Shrink from me, turn from me, mother and child.

310 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

Strong and free, strong and free;  
The floodgates are open, away to the sea.  
Free and strong, free and strong,  
Cleansing my streams as I hurry along  
To the golden sands and the leaping bar,  
And the taintless tide that awaits me afar,  
As I lose myself in the infinite main,  
Like a soul that has sinned and is pardoned again.  
Undeiled, for the undeiled;  
Play by me, bathe in me, mother and child.

WHERE NONE INTRUDES

BY LORD BYRON

There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,  
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,  
There is society, where none intrudes,  
By the deep sea, and music in its roar:  
I love not man the less, but Nature more,  
From these our interviews; in which I steal  
From all I may be, or have been before,  
To mingle with the universe, and feel  
What I can ne'er express, yet cannot all conceal.

THE MARSHES OF GLYNN

BY SIDNEY LANIER

Glooms of the live-oaks, beautiful-braided and woven  
With intricate shades of the vines that myriad-cloven  
Clamber the forks of the multiform boughs,—

Emerald twilights,—

Virginal shy lights,

Wrought of the leaves to allure to the whisper of vows,  
When lovers pace timidly down through the green  
colonnades

Of the dim sweet woods, of the dear dark woods,

Of the heavenly woods and glades,

That run to the radiant marginal sand-beach within

The wide sea-marshes of Glynn;—

Beautiful glooms, soft dusks in the noonday fire,—

Wildwood privacies, closets of lone desire,

Chamber from chamber parted with wavering arras  
of leaves,—

Cells for the passionate pleasure of prayer to the soul  
that grieves,

Pure with a sense of the passing of saints through the  
wood,

Cool for the dutiful weighing of ill with good;—

O braided dusks of the oak and woven shades of the  
vine,

While the riotous noonday sun of the June-day long  
did shine

Ye held me fast in your heart and I held you fast in  
mine;

But now when the noon is no more, and riot is rest,

And the sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of the West,

And the slant yellow beam down the wood-aisle doth  
seem

312 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

Like a lane into heaven that leads from a dream,—  
Ay, now, when my soul all day hath drunken the soul  
of the oak,

And my heart is at ease from men, and the wearisome  
sound of the stroke

Of the scythe of time and the trowel of trade is low,  
And belief overmasters doubt, and I know that I  
know,

And my spirit is grown to a lordly great compass  
within,

That the length and the breadth and the sweep of the  
marshes of Glynn

Will work me no fear like the fear they have wrought  
me of yore

When length was fatigue, and when breadth was but  
bitterness sore,

And when terror and shrinking and dreary unnamable  
pain

Drew over me out of the merciless miles of the plain,—

Oh, now, unafraid, I am fain to face

The vast sweet visage of space.

To the edge of the wood I am drawn, I am drawn,

Where the gray beach glimmering runs, as a belt of the  
dawn,

For a mete and a mark

To the forest-dark:—

So:

Affable live-oak, leaning low,—

Thus—with your favor—soft, with a reverent hand,

ANTIDOTES FOR THE STRENUOUS LIFE 313

(Not lightly touching your person, Lord of the land!)  
Bending your beauty aside, with a step I stand  
On the firm-packed sand,

Free

By a world of marsh that borders a world of sea.

Sinuous southward and sinuous northward the shimmering band

Of the sand-beach fastens the fringe of the marsh  
to the folds of the land.

Inward and outward to northward and southward the  
beach-lines linger and curl

As a silver-wrought garment that clings to and follows  
the firm sweet limbs of a girl.

Vanishing, swerving, evermore curving again into sight,  
Softly the sand-beach wavers away to a dim gray  
looping of light.

And what if behind me to westward the wall of the  
woods stands high?

The world lies east: how ample, the marsh and the sea  
and the sky!

A league and a league of marsh-grass, waist-high,  
broad in the blade,

Green, and all of a height, and unflecked with a light  
or a shade,

Stretch leisurely off, in a pleasant plain,  
To the terminal blue of the main.

Oh, what is abroad in the marsh and the terminal sea?  
Somehow my soul seems suddenly free



314 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

From the weighing of fate and the sad discussion of  
sin,  
By the length and the breadth and the sweep of the  
marshes of Glynn.

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and nothing-  
withholding and free  
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer yourselves  
to the sea!  
Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and the rains and  
the sun,  
Ye spread and span like the catholic man who hath  
mightily won  
God out of knowledge and good out of infinite pain  
And sight out of blindness and purity out of a stain.

As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the watery sod,  
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God:  
I will fly in the greatness of God as the marsh-hen flies  
In the freedom that fills all the space 'twixt the marsh  
and the skies:

By so many roots as the marsh-grass sends in the sod  
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God:  
Oh, like to the greatness of God is the greatness within  
The range of the marshes, the liberal marshes of Glynn.

And the sea lends large, as the marsh: lo, out of his  
plenty the sea  
Pours fast: full soon the time of the flood-tide must be:

Look how the grace of the sea doth go  
About and about through the intricate channels that  
flow

Here and there,  
Everywhere,

Till his waters have flooded the uttermost creeks and  
the low-lying lanes,

And the marsh is meshed with a million veins,  
That like as with rosy and silvery essences flow

In the rose-and-silver evening glow.

Farewell, my lord Sun!

The creeks overflow: a thousand rivulets run  
'Twixt the roots of the sod; the blades of the marsh-  
grass stir;

Passeth a hurrying sound of wings that westward whirr;  
Passeth, and all is still; and the currents cease to run;  
And the sea and the marsh are one.

How still the plains of the waters be!

The tide is in his ecstasy;

The tide is at his highest height;

And it is night.

And now from the Vast of the Lord will the waters of  
sleep

Roll in on the souls of men,

But who will reveal to our waking ken

The forms that swim and the shapes that creep

Under the waters of sleep?

And I would I could know what swimmeth below when  
the tide comes in  
On the length and the breadth of the marvellous  
marshes of Glynn.

# A CALIFORNIA VIGNETTE

(*From Tamar*)

BY ROBINSON JEFFERS

Old cypresses

The sailor wind works into deep-sea knots  
A thousand years; age-reddened granite  
That was the world's cradle and crumbles apieces  
Now that we're all grown up, breaks out at the  
roots;

And underneath it the old gray-granite strength  
Is neither glad nor sorry to take the seas  
Of all the storms forever and stand as firmly  
As when the red hawk wings of the first dawn  
Streamed up the sky over it: there is one more beautiful thing,

Water that owns the north and west and south  
And is all colors and never is all quiet,  
And the fogs are its breath and float along the branches  
of the cypresses.

And I forgot the coals of ruby lichen  
That glow in the fog on the old twigs.

IN THE WOOD

BY SARA TEASDALE

I heard the waterfall rejoice,  
Singing like a choir,  
I saw the sun flash out of it  
Azure and amber fire.

The earth was like an open flower  
Enamelled and arrayed,  
The path I took to find its heart  
Fluttered with sun and shade.

And while earth lured me, gently, gently,  
Happy and all alone,  
Suddenly a heavy snake  
Reared black upon a stone.

ENGLAND AND SWITZERLAND, 1802

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

Two voices are there; one is of the Sea,  
One of the Mountains; each a mighty voice:  
In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,  
They were thy chosen music, Liberty!  
There came a tyrant, and with holy glee  
Thou fought'st against him,—but hast vainly striven:  
Thou from thy Alpine holds at length art driven,  
Where not a torrent murmurs heard by thee.

—Of one deep bliss thine ear hath been bereft;  
 Then cleave, O cleave to that which still is left—  
 For, high-soul'd Maid, what sorrow would it be  
 That Mountain floods should thunder as before,  
 And Ocean bellow from his rocky shore,  
 And neither awful Voice be heard by Thee!

### THE INVITATION

BY PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Best and brightest, come away!  
 Fairer far than this fair Day,  
 Which, like thee to those in sorrow,  
 Comes to bid a sweet good-morrow  
 To the rough Year just awake  
 In its cradle on the brake.  
 The brightest hour of unborn Spring,  
 Through the winter wandering,  
 Found, it seems, the halcyon Morn  
 To hoar February born.  
 Bending from heaven, in azure mirth,  
 It kiss'd the forehead of the Earth;  
 And smiled upon the silent sea;  
 And bade the frozen streams be free;  
 And waked to music all their fountains;  
 And breathed upon the frozen mountains;  
 And like a prophetess of May  
 Strew'd flowers upon the barren way,  
 Making the wintry world appear  
 Like one on whom thou smilest, dear.

Away, away, from men and towns,  
 To the wild wood and the downs—  
 To the silent wilderness  
 Where the soul need not repress  
 Its music lest it should not find  
 An echo in another's mind,  
 While the touch of Nature's art  
 Harmonizes heart to heart.  
 I leave this notice on my door  
 For each accustom'd visitor:—  
 "I am gone into the fields  
 To take what this sweet hour yields.  
 Reflections, you may come to-morrow;  
 Sit by the fireside with Sorrow.  
 You with the unpaid bill, Despair,—  
 You tiresome verse-reciter, Care,—  
 I will pay you in the grave,—  
 Death will listen to your stave.  
 Expectation too, be off!  
 To-day is for itself enough.  
 Hope, in pity, mock not Woe  
 With smiles, nor follow where I go;  
 Long having lived on your sweet food,  
 At length I find one moment's good  
 After long pain: with all your love,  
 This you never told me of."

Radiant Sister of the Day,  
 Awake! arise! and come away!  
 To the wild woods and the plains;

320    TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

And the pools where winter rains  
Image all their roofs of leaves;  
Where the pine its garland weaves  
Of sapless green and ivy dun  
Round stems that never kiss the sun;  
Where the lawns and pastures be,  
And the sandhills of the sea;  
When the melting hoar-frost wets  
The daisy-star that never sets,  
And wind-flowers, and violets  
Which yet join not scent to hue,  
Crown the pale year weak and new;  
When the night is left behind  
In the deep east, dun and blind,  
And the blue noon is over us,  
And the multitudinous  
Billows murmur at our feet  
Where the earth and ocean meet,  
And all things seem only one  
In the universal sun.

ON A SUBWAY EXPRESS

BY CHESTER FIRKINS

I, who have lost the stars, the sod,  
For chilling pave and cheerless light,  
Have made my meeting-place with God  
A new and nether Night—

Have found a fane where thunder fills  
 Loud caverns, tremulous;—and these  
 Atone me for my reverend hills  
 And moonlit silences.

A figment in the crowded dark,  
 Where men sit muted by the roar,  
 I ride upon the whirring Spark  
 Beneath the city's floor.

In this dim firmament, the stars  
 Whirl by in blazing files and tiers;  
 Kin meteors graze our flying bars,  
 Amid the spinning spheres.

Speed! speed! until the quivering rails  
 Flash silver where the head-light gleams,  
 As when on lakes the Moon impales  
 The waves upon its beams.

Life throbs about me, yet I stand  
 Outgazing on majestic Power;  
 Death rides with me, on either hand,  
 In my communion hour.

You that 'neath country skies can pray,  
 Scoff not at me—the city clod;—  
 My only respite of the Day  
 Is this wild ride—with God.



322 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

SONG OF THE OPEN COUNTRY

BY DOROTHY PARKER

*When lights are low, and the day has died,  
I sit and dream of the countryside.*

Where sky meets earth at the meadow's end,  
I dream of a clean and wind-swept space  
Where each tall tree is a stanch old friend,  
And each frail bud turns a trusting face.  
A purling brook, with each purl a pray'r,  
To the bending grass its secret tells;  
While, softly borne on the scented air,  
Comes the far-off chime of chapel bells.

A tiny cottage I seem to see,  
In its quaint old garden set apart;  
And a Sabbath calm steals over me,  
While peace dwells deep in my brooding heart.

*And I thank whatever gods look down  
That I am living right here in town.*

DISCOVERY

BY HERMANN HAGEDORN

Out of the Eden of my love,  
The little house so lean and spent,  
The little room where, like a dove,

Under the rafters lives my love,  
Back to the bustling world I went.

I wandered down the dusty street,  
Men jostled there and wept and swore,  
But in the throbbing and the beat,  
The Babel of the feverish street,  
Was something that was not before.

Deep into each pale, passing face  
I gazed in wonder. What strange gleam  
Had in this gray and sordid place  
Clothed as with glory each pale face,  
And lit dim eyes with dream?

Like an explorer, midst those eyes,  
By unimagined deeps I trod;  
And, lo! where yesterday were lies  
And lusts in those world-hardened eyes,  
I saw the stars of God.

### WALLS

BY MARJORIE MEEKER

Ask me why I peer  
Through such a narrow cranny—  
I say that sky from here  
Is better than not any.

The walls that shut me in  
No mind can make immortal;

324 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

My harder will shall win  
The yet, unthought-of portal.

Ask why I take root  
Where nothing green is growing—  
I say that seed and shoot  
Follow the mad wind's sowing;

But where these live roots turn  
And thrust, no wall may block:  
Tendril of frailest fern  
Can split a rock.

SOLITUDE

BY WILLIAM ALLINGHAM

Solitude is very sad,  
Too much company twice as bad.

THE ESCAPE

BY LEE WILSON DODD

Out from the whirl of factional unrest,  
Out from the city clamor and spent steam  
Of speculative scheme and counter-scheme,  
Out from the curdling spume, the very crest  
Of time's froth-feathered wave, I spring—and seem  
At once in a far land my heart loves best:  
A land of sheltered valleys, a green nest  
For the wise leisure of luxurious dream.

There, a familiar native, I frequent  
 The shade of ancient ilexes, or pass,  
 A rippling shadow over rippling grass,  
 Or leap unharmed down some sheer, swift descent,  
 A light-foot Mercury; or else I lie  
 Like a still lake hoarding the azure sky.

# UP! UP! MY FRIEND

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

Up! up! my friend, and quit your books,  
 Or surely you'll grow double.  
 Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;  
 Why all this toil and trouble?

The sun, above the mountain's head,  
 A freshening lustre mellow  
 Through all the long green fields has spread,  
 His first sweet evening yellow.

Books! 'tis a dull and endless strife:  
 Come, hear the woodland linnet,  
 How sweet his music! on my life  
 There's more of wisdom in it.

And hark! how blithe the throstle sings!  
 He, too, is no mean preacher:  
 Come forth into the light of things,  
 Let Nature be your teacher.

326    TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

She has a world of ready wealth  
Our minds and hearts to bless—  
Spontaneous wisdom breathed by health,  
Truth breathed by cheerfulness.

One impulse from a vernal wood  
May teach you more of man,  
Of moral evil and of good  
Than all the sages can.

Sweet is the lore which Nature brings;  
Our meddling intellect  
Mis-shapes the beauteous forms of things:—  
We murder to dissect.

Enough of science and of art;  
Close up these barren leaves:  
Come forth, and bring with you a heart  
That watches and receives.

THERE IS STRENGTH IN THE SOIL

BY ARTHUR STRINGER

There is strength in the soil;  
In the earth there is laughter and youth.  
There is solace and hope in the upturned loam.  
And lo, I shall plant my soul in it here like a seed!  
And forth it shall come to me as a flower of song;

For I know it is good to get back to the earth  
 That is orderly, placid, all-patient,  
 It is good to know how quiet  
 And noncommittal it breathes,  
 This ample and opulent bosom  
 That must some day nurse us all!

## A BALLAD OF TREES AND THE MASTER

BY SIDNEY LANIER

Into the woods my Master went,  
 Clean forspent, forspent.  
 Into the woods my Master came,  
 Forspent with love and shame.  
 But the olives they were not blind to Him;  
 The little gray leaves were kind to Him;  
 The thorn-tree had a mind to Him  
 When into the woods He came.

Out of the woods my Master went,  
 And He was well content.  
 Out of the woods my Master came,  
 Content with death and shame.  
 When Death and Shame would woo Him last,  
 From under the trees they drew Him last:  
 'Twas on a tree they slew Him—last,  
 When out of the woods He came.

BEFORE DAWN IN THE WOOD

BY MARGUERITE WILKINSON

Upon our eyelids, dear, the dew will lie,  
And on the roughened meshes of our hair,  
While little feet make bold to scurry by  
And half-notes shrilly cut the quickened air.

Our clean, hard bodies, on the clean, hard ground  
Will vaguely feel that they are full of power,  
And they will stir, and stretch, and look around,  
Loving the early, chill, half-lighted hour.

Loving the voices in the shadowed trees,  
Loving the feet that stir the blossoming grass—  
Oh, always we have known such things as these,  
And knowing, can we love and let them pass?

ESCAPE

BY JAMES RORTY

I

THE POOL

I have come far for this cleansing;  
Now I shall not hurry.  
The city had tied a great stone  
About my neck.  
I drop it—so!  
Now I can see the mountain.

ANTIDOTES FOR THE STRENUOUS LIFE 329

I leave this soiled bundle of bitterness  
In the reeds by the brink.  
Now  
I stand free and naked to the evening.  
Hearken, O Sun,  
Staring so hard at me through the balsams—you who  
fuse  
Earth, air and water in a golden calm—  
I am not strange;  
I too am beautiful;  
I have not forgotten—  
Plunge!  
See, O Sun,  
The first man laughs among the fishes.

II

THE MOUNTAIN

Will you be quiet, my friends—will you gather close,  
you who strive so hard to do, and do?  
See, I bring you gifts of silence, and cool snows.  
I tell you of tall pines, erect and motionless, pointing  
at the sky.  
I deal treacherously with your desires. I bleach your  
hearts. I confront your troubled faces with the  
old faces of the rocks.  
I give your strained ears only silence, and the zoom  
of the night hawk.  
I take the greed of the merchant, the pride of the



330 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

soldier, the terror of the driven worker, and drop  
them one by one into the lake.  
Will you be quiet, my friends—will you gather close,  
you who strive so hard to do, and do?  
See, I bring you gifts of silence, and cool snows.

FLOOD TIDE<sup>1</sup>

BY HERMANN HAGEDORN

Such quiet gray and green! Such peaceful farms!  
No whistle here, no horn, no clamorous swarms!  
Only the bay's low rippling on the beach,  
The spruce's murmuring, the reed's faint speech.  
Oh, sweet and moody twilight, it is good  
For starving eyes and ears to find such food!  
Good for the slack spine, or the quavering knee,  
Good for the frightened heart to scent the sea.  
Oh, dark, slow waters, creeping up these meadows,  
Resistless, punctual, and mute as shadows,  
What spirit, smarting, choked with dust and bruised,  
Lashed by the jealous hours, by tongues confused,  
Stunted by small dreams, would not thrill to see,  
Once more, this pulse-beat of infinity?

MY NOSEGAYS ARE FOR CAPTIVES

BY EMILY DICKINSON

My nosegays are for captives;  
Dim, long-expectant eyes,

<sup>1</sup> Copyrighted 1925, by Doubleday, Page & Co.

Fingers denied the plucking,  
Patient till paradise.

To such, if they should whisper  
Of morning and the moor,  
They bear no other errand,  
And I, no other prayer.

### THE CREED OF THE WOOD .

BY KATHARINE LEE BATES

A whiff of forest scent,  
Balsam and fern,  
Won from dreary mood  
My heart's return,  
From its discontent,  
Joy's run-away,  
To the sweet, wise wood  
And the laughing day.

Simple as dew and gleam  
Is the creed of the wood!  
The Beautiful gave us life,  
And life is good.  
Be the world but a dream,  
Let the world go shod  
With peace, not strife,  
For the Dreamer is God.

"WITH PIPE AND FLUTE"

(*To Edmund Gosse*)

BY AUSTIN DOBSON

With pipe and flute the rustic Pan  
Of old made music sweet for man;  
And wonder hushed the warbling bird,  
And closer drew the calm-eyed herd,—  
The rolling river slower ran.

Ah! would,—ah! would, a little span,  
Some air of Arcady could fan  
This age of ours, too seldom stirred  
With pipe and flute!

But now for gold we plot and plan;  
And from Beersheba unto Dan,  
Apollo's self might pass unheard,  
Or find the night-jar's note preferred;—  
Not so it fared, when time began,  
With pipe and flute!

HOMESICK IN ENGLAND

BY ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

I love the glamour of English towns,  
The abbeys and castles and blossoming downs,

Shakespeare's cottage, Westminster, vast  
With organ notes from the dominant past,

ANTIDOTES FOR THE STRENUOUS LIFE 333

And English people and English beer;—  
But still it is Maine I'm missing here,

I long for the sparkle and foam and dash  
Of the rollicking, headlong Allagash

Where the silk fawn feeds and the eagle flies  
Twenty leagues from the rails and ties.

Crushed balsam bark with the spicy smell  
When the mad stream juggles the wood pell-mell,

And the feel of your canthook, strangely alive,  
As you shepherd the rear of the great log drive.

The lonely shores of Sourdnahunk  
Where the young mink wrestle like kittens, drunk

With the heady sun and the sparkling air,  
And the shy bear lurks in his shadowy lair.

Where the fierce two-pounder lustily tackles  
The little green fly with the little brown hackles.

I miss the pull of my three stone pack,  
And the uncut forests without a track

Where compass and map and Katahdin's peak  
Are all the guides that I care to seek,

334    TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

And all the companions I care to choose  
Are the fox and the deer and the haughty moose;

Till I stumble on some crude trapper's den  
And he shows me the kindness of primitive men,

And, after a feast of Adam's ale,  
Trout and partridge and beaver tail,

The birch fire gleams on the forest walls  
While my Homeric host recalls

How he swamped in white water near Roarin' Rocks  
And lost that wonderful silver fox. . . .

Yes, I love the glamour of English towns,  
The abbeys and castles and blossoming downs

And the scent of an English country lane,—  
But none of these can make up for Maine!

THE HILL-BORN

BY MAXWELL STRUTHERS BURT

You who are born of the hills,  
Hill-bred, lover of hills,  
Though the world may not treat you aright,  
Though your soul be aweary with ills:  
This will you know above other men,  
In the hills you will find your peace again.

You who were nursed on the heights,  
Hill-bred, lover of skies,  
Though your love and your hope and your heart,  
Though your trust be hurt till it dies:  
This will you know above other men,  
In the hills you will find your faith again.

You who are brave from the winds,  
Hill-bred, lover of winds,  
Though the God whom you know seems dim,  
Seems lost in a mist that blinds:  
This will you know above other men,  
In the hills you will find your God again.

### THE BROOK

BY ALFRED TENNYSON

I come from haunts of coot and hern,  
I make a sudden sally,  
And sparkle out among the fern,  
To bicker down a valley.

By thirty hills I hurry down,  
Or slip between the ridges;  
By twenty thorps, a little town,  
And half a hundred bridges.

I chatter over stony ways,  
In little sharps and trebles,

I bubble into eddying bays,  
I babble on the pebbles.

With many a curve my banks I fret,  
By many a field and fallow,  
And many a fairy foreland set  
With willow-weed and mallow.

I chatter, chatter, as I flow  
To join the brimming river;  
For men may come and men may go,  
But I go on forever.

I wind about, and in and out,  
With here a blossom sailing,  
And here and there a lusty trout,  
And here and there a grayling,

And here and there a foamy flake  
Upon me, as I travel,  
With many a silvery waterbreak  
Above the golden gravel.

I steal by lawns and grassy plots;  
I slide by hazel covers;  
I move the sweet forget-me-nots  
That grow for happy lovers.

I slip, I slide, I gloom, I glance,  
Among my skimming swallows;

I make the netted sunbeams dance  
Against my sandy shallows.

I murmur under moon and stars  
In brambly wildernesses;  
I linger by my shingly bars;  
I loiter round my cresses.

And out again I curve and flow  
To join the brimming river,  
For men may come and men may go,  
But I go on forever.

### From THE DEEP

By GLADYS CROMWELL

. . . Where floating shapes of stars and leaves  
Are free to dwell,  
And feel the quietude of Life's  
Eternal spell.

I must have peace, and so in some  
Dark peace I trust,  
Where thoughts like stars and leafage can  
Be spurned from dust.

### MY GARDEN

By THOMAS EDWARD BROWN

A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!  
Rose plot,



338 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

Fringed pool,  
Fern'd grot—  
The veriest school  
Of peace; and yet the fool  
Contents that God is not—  
Not God! in gardens! when the eve is cool?  
Nay, but I have a sign;  
'Tis very sure God walks in mine.

COUPLET

BY WILLIAM BLAKE

Great things are done when men and mountains meet;  
These are not done by jostling in the street.

VOICES <sup>1</sup>

BY LOUIS UNTERMAYER

All day with anxious heart and wondering ear  
I listened to the city; heard the ground  
Echo with human thunder, and the sound  
Go reeling down the streets and disappear.  
The headlong hours, in their wild career,  
Shouted and sang until the world was drowned  
With babel-voices, each one more profound. . . .  
All day it surged—but nothing could I hear.

That night the country never seemed so still;  
The trees and grasses spoke without a word

<sup>1</sup> From "Challenge" by Louis Untermeyer, by permission of  
Harcourt, Brace & Company, Inc., holders of the copyright.

To stars that brushed them with their silver wings.  
Together with the moon I climbed the hill,  
And, in the very heart of Silence, heard  
The speech and music of immortal things.

IN ROMNEY MARSH

BY JOHN DAVIDSON

As I went down to Dymchurch Wall,  
I heard the South sing o'er the land;  
I saw the yellow sunlight fall  
On knolls where Norman churches stand.

And ringing shrilly, taut and lithe,  
Within the wind a core of sound,  
The wire from Romney town to Hythe  
Alone its airy journey wound.

A veil of purple vapor flowed  
And trailed its fringe along the Straits;  
The upper air like sapphire glowed;  
The roses filled heaven's central gates.

Masts in the offing wagged their tops;  
The swinging waves peeled on the shore;  
The saffron beach, all diamond drops  
And beads of surge, prolonged the roar.

As I came up from Dymchurch Wall,  
I saw above the Down's low crest

### 340 TIMES WHEN "WORLD IS WITH US"

The crimson bands of sunset fall,  
Flicker and fade from out the west.

Night sank; like flashes of silver fire  
The stars in one great shower came down;  
Shrill blew the wind; and shrill the wire  
Rang out from Hythe to Romney town.

The darkly shining salt sea drops  
Streamed as the waves clashed on the shore;  
The beach, with all its organ stops  
Pealing again, prolonged the roar.

### THE DAFFODILS

BY WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

I wandered lonely as a cloud  
That floats on high o'er vales and hills,  
When all at once I saw a crowd,  
A host of golden daffodils;  
Beside the lake, beneath the trees,  
Fluttering and dancing in the breeze.

Continuous as the stars that shine  
And twinkle on the Milky Way,  
They stretched in never-ending line  
Along the margin of the bay;  
Ten thousand saw I at a glance,  
Tossing their heads in sprightly dance.

ANTIDOTES FOR THE STRENUOUS LIFE 341

The waves beside them danced; but they  
Outdid the sparkling waves in glee;  
A poet could not but be gay  
In such a jocund company;  
I gazed—and gazed—but little thought  
What wealth the show to me had brought.

For oft when on my couch I lie  
In vacant or in pensive mood,  
They flash upon that inward eye  
Which is the bliss of solitude;  
And then my heart with pleasure fills,  
And dances with the daffodils.

From LINES COMPOSED A FEW MILES  
ABOVE TINTERN ABBEY

By WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

. . . For I have learned  
To look on nature, not as in the hour  
Of thoughtless youth; but hearing oftentimes  
The still, sad music of humanity,  
Nor harsh nor grating, though of ample power  
To chasten and subdue. And I have felt  
A presence that disturbs me with the joy  
Of elevated thoughts; a sense sublime  
Of something far more deeply interfused,  
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,  
And the round ocean and the living air,  
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man

A motion and a spirit, that impels  
 All thinking things, all objects of all thought,  
 And rolls through all things. Therefore am I still  
 A lover of the meadows and the woods,  
 And mountains; and of all that we behold  
 From this green earth; of all the mighty world  
 Of eye, and ear,—both what they half create,  
 And what perceive; well-pleased to recognise  
 In nature and the language of the sense,  
 The anchor of my purest thoughts, the nurse,  
 The guide, the guardian of my heart, and soul  
 Of all my moral being.

## SONNET

BY JOHN KEATS

To one who has been long in city pent  
 'Tis very sweet to look into the fair  
 And open face of heaven, to breathe a prayer  
 Full in the smile of the blue firmament.  
 Who is more happy, when, with heart's content,  
 Fatigued he sinks into some pleasant lair  
 Of wavy grass, and reads a debonair  
 And gentle tale of love and languishment?  
 Returning home at evening, with an ear  
 Catching the notes of Philomel, an eye  
 Watching the sailing cloudlet's bright career,  
 He mourns that day so soon has glided by,  
 Even like the passage of an angel's tear  
 That falls through the clear ether silently.

THE LAKE ISLE OF INNISFREE'

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,  
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles  
made;

Nine bean rows will I have there, a hive for the honey  
bee,

And live alone in the bee-loud glade.

And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes  
dropping slow,

Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the  
cricket sings;

There midnight's all a-glimmer, and noon a purple  
glow,

And evening full of the linnet's wings.

I will arise and go now, for always night and day

I hear lake water lapping with low sounds by the  
shore;

While I stand on the roadway, or on the pavements  
gray,

I hear it in the deep heart's core.

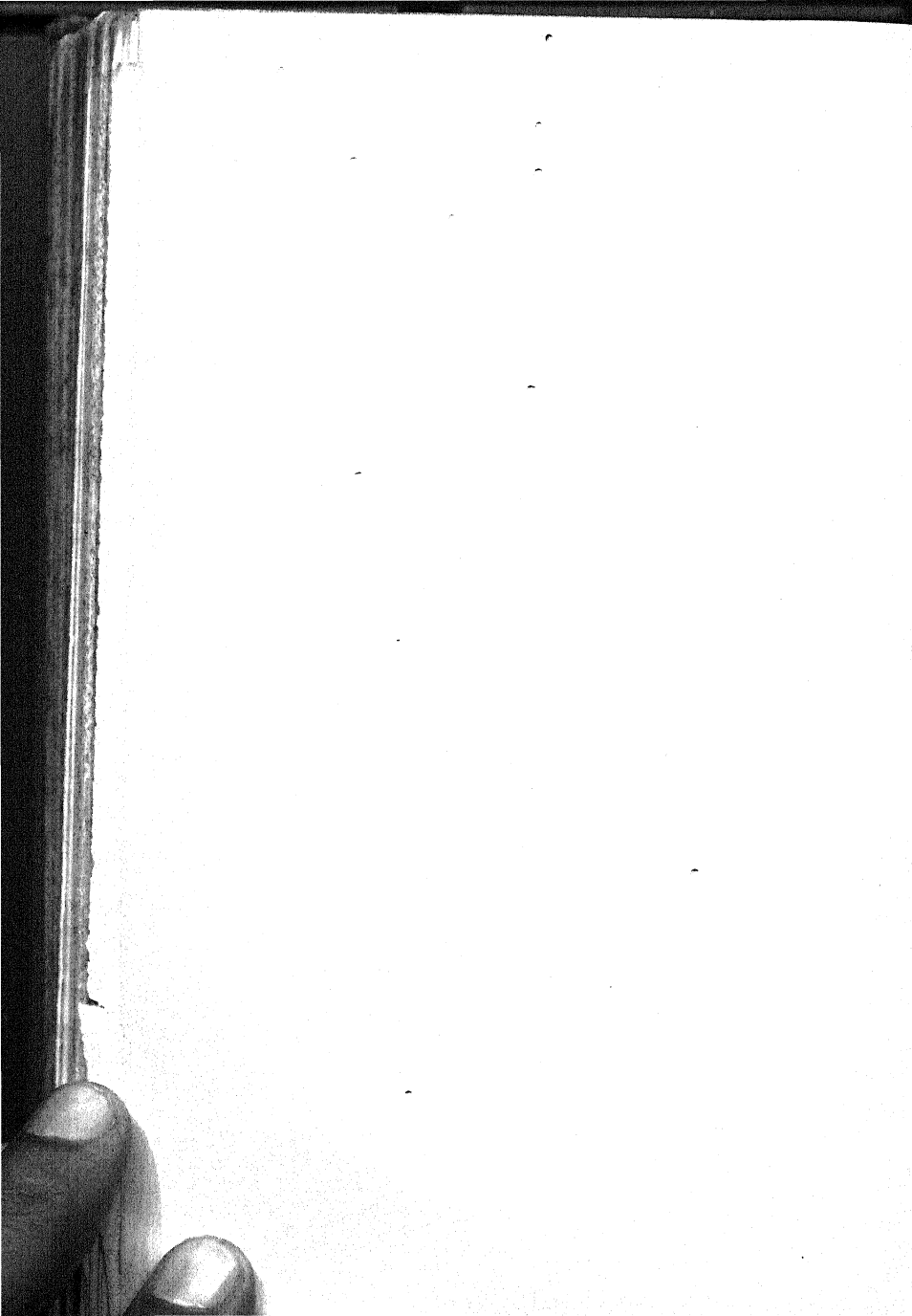


R XIII

"PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

(Poems of Cheer)





## LAUGH AND BE MERRY

BY JOHN MASEFIELD

Laugh and be merry; remember, better the world with  
a song,

Better the world with a blow in the teeth of a wrong.

Laugh, for the time is brief, a thread the length of a  
span.

Laugh and be proud to belong to the old proud pageant  
of man.

Laugh and be merry; remember, in olden time,  
God made Heaven and Earth for joy He took in a  
rime,

Made them, and filled them full with the strong red  
wine of His mirth,

The splendid joy of the stars, the joy of the earth.

So we must laugh and drink from the deep blue cup  
of the sky,

Join the jubilant song of the great stars sweeping by,  
Laugh, and battle, and work, and drink of the wine  
outpoured

In the dear green earth, the sign of the joy of the Lord.

Laugh and be merry together, like brothers akin,  
Guesting awhile in the rooms of a beautiful inn,

348 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

Glad till the dancing stops, and the lilt of the music  
ends.

Laugh till the game is played; and be you merry, my  
friends.

SADNESS AND JOY

BY WILLIAM H. DAVIES

I pray you, Sadness, leave me soon,  
In sweet invention thou art poor!  
Thy sister, Joy, can make ten songs  
While thou art making four.

One hour with thee is sweet enough;  
But when we find the whole day gone  
And no created thing is left—  
We mourn the evil done.

Thou art too slow to shape thy thoughts  
In stone, on canvas, or in song;  
But Joy, being full of active heat,  
Must do some deed ere long.

Thy sighs are gentle, sweet thy tears;  
But if thou canst not help a man  
To prove in substance what he feels—  
Then give me Joy, who can.

Therefore, sweet Sadness, leave me soon,  
Let thy bright sister, Joy, come more;

For she can make ten lovely songs  
While thou art making four.

### TO A FRIEND WHOSE WORK HAS COME TO NOTHING

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

Now all the truth is out,  
Be secret and take defeat  
From any brazen throat,  
For how can you compete,  
Being honour bred, with one  
Who, were it proved he lies,  
Were neither shamed in his own  
Nor in his neighbours' eyes?  
Bred to a harder thing  
Than Triumph, turn away  
And like a laughing string  
Whereon mad fingers play  
Amid a place of stone,  
Be secret and exult,  
Because of all things known  
That is most difficult.

### GLADNESS

BY ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH

The world has brought not anything  
To make me glad to-day!

350 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

The swallow had a broken wing,  
And after all my journeying  
There was no water in the spring—  
My friend has said me nay.  
But yet somehow I needs must sing  
As on a luckier day.

Dusk falls as gray as any tear,  
There is no hope in sight!  
But something in me seems so fair,  
That like a star I needs must wear  
A safety made of shining air  
Between me and the night.  
Such inner weavings do I wear  
All fashioned of delight!

I need not for these robes of mine  
The loveliness of earth,  
But happenings remote and fine  
Like threads of dreams will blow and shine  
In gossamer and crystalline,  
And I was glad from birth.  
So even while my eyes repine,  
My heart is clothed in mirth.

OVER THE SHOULDERS AND SLOPES OF  
THE DUNE

BY BLISS CARMAN

Over the shoulders and slopes of the dune  
I saw the white daisies go down to the sea,

A host in the sunshine, an army in June,  
The people God sends us to set our hearts free.

The bobolinks rallied them up from the dell,  
The orioles whistled them out of the wood,  
And all of their singing was "Earth it is well,"  
And all of their dancing was "Life, thou art good."

## GOLDEN HANDS

(AUTHOR UNKNOWN)

Golden hands,  
Golden wings,  
With thy fiery radiance  
Scorch and consume all ills and evil,  
And bring the day  
That will press my heart against the heart of God.

## From PSALM XCV

O come, let us sing unto the LORD:  
Let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation.  
Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving,  
And make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.  
For the LORD is a great God,  
And a great King above all gods.  
In his hand are the deep places of the earth:  
The strength of the hills is his also.

352 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

"The sea is his, and he made it:  
And his hands formed the dry land.  
O come, let us worship and bow down:  
Let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

THE PLACE OF REST

By A. E.

*The soul is its own witness and its own refuge*

Unto the deep the deep heart goes,  
It lays its sadness nigh the breast:  
Only the Mighty Mother knows  
The wounds that quiver unconfessed.

It seeks a deeper silence still;  
It folds itself around with peace,  
Where thoughts alike of good or ill  
In quietness unfostered cease.

It feels in the unwounding vast  
For comfort for its hopes and fears:  
The Mighty Mother bows at last;  
She listens to her children's tears.

Where the last anguish deepens—there  
The fire of beauty smites through pain:  
A glory moves amid despair,  
The Mother takes her child again.

A BLACKBIRD SUDDENLY

BY JOSEPH AUSLANDER

Heaven is in my hand, and I  
Touch a heart-beat of the sky,  
Hearing a blackbird's cry.

Strange, beautiful, unquiet thing,  
Lone flute of God, how can you sing  
Winter to spring?

You have outdistanced every voice and word,  
And given my spirit wings until it stirred  
Like you—a bird!

ANGLER

BY ISABEL FISKE CONANT

I go a-fishing  
With a jointed rod,  
In a still river  
By a field of God.

Sometimes the sinker  
Is a leaden grief.  
Sometimes the bait is  
Joy, light as a leaf.

Few the soft splashes  
On a sunny day,



354 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

The circles widen mostly  
When the skies are gray.

Even when returning  
With no shining string,  
I have watched by water  
And heard the thrush sing.

THE SECRET

BY JESSIE B. RITTENHOUSE

I go in vesture spun by hands  
Upon no loom of earth,  
I dwell within a shining house  
That has no walls nor hearth;

I live on food more exquisite  
Than honey of the bee,  
More delicate than manna  
It falls to nourish me;

But none may see my shining house,  
Nor taste my food so rare,  
And none may see my moon-spun robe  
Nor my star-powdered hair.

JOY

BY HILDA CONKLING

Joy is not a thing you can see.  
It is what you feel when you watch waves breaking,

Or when you peer through a net of woven violet stems  
In Spring grass.

It is not sunlight, not moonlight,

But a separate shining.

Joy lives behind people's eyes.

Reprinted by permission of F. A. Stokes Company, from  
Shoes of the Wind by Hilda Conkling, copyrighted, 1922.

From L'ALLEGRO

BY JOHN MILTON

Haste thee nymph, and bring with thee  
Jest and youthful Jollity,  
Quips and Cranks, and wanton Wiles  
Nods, and Becks, and Wreathèd Smiles  
Such as hang on Hebe's cheek,  
And love to live in dimple sleek;  
Sport that wrinkled Care derides,  
And Laughter holding both his sides.  
Com, and trip it as ye go  
On the light fantastick toe,  
And in thy right hand lead with thee,  
The Mountain Nymph, sweet Liberty;  
And if I give thee honour due,  
Mirth, admit me of thy crue  
To live with her, and live with thee,  
In unprovèd pleasures free;  
To hear the Lark begin his flight,  
And singing startle the dull night,  
From his watch-towre in the skies,  
Till the dappled dawn doth rise;

Then to com in spight of sorrow,  
 And at my window bid good morrow,  
 Through the Sweet-Briar, or the Vine,  
 Or the twisted Eglantine.  
 While the Cock with lively din,  
 Scatters the rear of darknes thin,  
 And to the stack, or the Barn dore,  
 Stoutly struts his Dames before,  
 Oft list'ning how the Hounds and horn  
 Chearly rouse the slumbring morn,  
 From the side of som Hoar Hill,  
 Through the high wood echoing shrill.  
 Som time walking not unseen  
 By Hedge-row Elms, on Hillocks green,  
 Right against the Eastern gate,  
 Wher the great Sun begins his state,  
 Rob'd in flames, and Amber light,  
 The clouds in thousand Liveries dight.  
 While the Plowman neer at hand,  
 Whistles ore the Furrow'd Land,  
 And the Milkmaid singeth blithe,  
 And the Mower whets his sithe,  
 And every Shepherd tells his tale  
 Under the Hawthorn in the dale. . . .  
 Som times with secure delight  
 The up-land Hamlets will invite,  
 When the merry Bells ring round,  
 And the jocond rebecks sound  
 Joy is many a youth, and many a maid,  
 It is what g in the Chequer'd shade;

And young and old com forth to play  
On a Sunshine Holyday. . . .  
Towred Cities please us then,  
And the busie humm of men,  
Where throngs of Knights and Barons bold,  
In weeds of Peace high triumphs hold,  
With store of Ladies, whose bright eies  
Rain influence, and judge the prise  
Of Wit, or Arms, while both contend  
To win her Grace, whom all commend.  
There let Hymen oft appear  
In Saffron robe, with Taper clear,  
And pomp, and feast, and revelry,  
With mask, and antique Pageantry,  
Such sights as youthfull Poets dream  
On Summer eeves by haunted stream.  
Then to the well-trod stage anon,  
If Jonsons learnèd Sock be on,  
Or sweetest Shakespear fancies childe,  
Warble his native Wood-notes wilde,  
And ever against eating Cares,  
Lap me in soft Lydian Aires,  
Married to immortal verse  
Such as the meeting soul may pierce  
In notes, with many a winding bout  
Of linckèd sweetnes long drawn out,  
With wanton heed, and giddy cunning,  
The melting voice through mazes running;  
Untwisting all the chains that ty  
The hidden soul of harmony.

358 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

That Orpheus self may heave his head  
From golden slumber on a bed  
Of heapt Elysian flowres, and hear  
Such streins as would have won the ear  
Of Pluto, to have quite set free  
His half regain'd Eurydice.  
These delights, if thou canst give,  
Mirth with thee, I mean to live.

JENNY KISSED ME

BY LEIGH HUNT

Jenny kissed me when we met,  
Jumping from the chair she sat in;  
Time, you thief, who love to get  
Sweets into your list, put that in!  
Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,  
Say that health and wealth have missed me,  
Say I'm growing old, but add,  
Jenny kissed me.

VILLANELLE, WITH STEVENSON'S  
ASSISTANCE

BY FRANKLIN P. ADAMS

The world is so full of a number of things  
Like music and pictures and statues and plays,  
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

Al.  
To n.  
Dancin<sub>e</sub>

We've winters and summers and autumns and springs,  
We've Aprils and Augusts, Octobers and Mays—  
The world is so full of a number of things.

Though minor the key of my lyrical strings,  
I change it to major when pæning praise:  
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

Each morning a myriad wonderments brings,  
Each evening a myriad marvels conveys,  
The world is so full of a number of things.

With pansies and roses and pendants and rings,  
With purples and yellows and scarlets and grays,  
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

So pardon a bard if he carelessly sings  
A solo indorsing these Beautiful Days—  
The world is so full of a number of things,  
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

### COMMUNION

BY SOPHIE JEWETT

Dusk of a lowering evening,  
Chill of a northern zone,  
Pitiful press of worn faces,  
And an exiled heart alone.

358 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

That Orpheus self may heave his head  
From golden slumber on a bed  
Of heapt Elysian flowres, and hear  
Such streins as would have won the ear  
Of Pluto, to have quite set free  
His half regain'd Eurydice.  
These delights, if thou canst give,  
Mirth with thee, I mean to live.

JENNY KISSED ME

BY LEIGH HUNT

Jenny kissed me when we met,  
Jumping from the chair she sat in;  
Time, you thief, who love to get  
Sweets into your list, put that in!  
Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,  
Say that health and wealth have missed me,  
Say I'm growing old, but add,  
Jenny kissed me.

VILLANELLE, WITH STEVENSON'S  
ASSISTANCE

BY FRANKLIN P. ADAMS

The world is so full of a number of things  
Like music and pictures and statues and plays,  
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

Al.  
To n.  
Dancin<sub>e</sub>

360 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

Warm, as with sun of the tropic,  
Keen, as with salt of the sea,  
Sweet, as with breath of blown roses,  
Cometh thy thought to me.

WHEN YOU ARE OLD

BY WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

When you are old and gray and full of sleep  
And nodding by the fire, take down this book,  
And slowly read, and dream of the soft look  
Your eyes had once, and of their shadows deep;

How many loved your moments of glad grace,  
And loved your beauty with love false or true;  
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,  
And loved the sorrows of your changing face.

And bending down beside the glowing bars,  
Murmur, a little sadly, how love fled  
And paced upon the mountains overhead,  
And hid his face amid a crowd of stars.

From THE DEATH SONG

IN THE MASQUE OF TALIESIN

BY RICHARD HOVEY

Man from his blindness attaining the succor of sight,  
God from his glory descends to the shape we can see;



Life, like a moon, is a radiant pearl in the night  
Thrilled with his beauty to beacon o'er forest and  
sea;

Life, like a sacrifice laid on the altar, delight  
Kindles as flame from the air to be fire at its core!  
Joy, joy, joy in the deep and the height!  
Joy in the holiest, joy evermore, evermore!

## THE OPTIMIST

BY GRAHAM R. TOMSON

Heed not the folk who sing or say  
In sonnet sad or sermon chill,  
"Alas! alack! and well-a-day!  
This round world's but a bitter pill!"  
Poor porcupines of fretful quill!  
Sometimes we quarrel with our lot:  
We, too, are sad and careful—still,  
We'd rather be alive than not.

What though we wish the cats at play  
Would some one else's garden till;  
Though Sophonisba drop the tray  
And all our worshipped Worcester spill,  
Though neighbours "practice" loud and shrill,  
Though May be cold and June be hot,  
Though April freeze and August grill,—  
We'd rather be alive than not.

And, sometimes, on a summer's day  
To self and every mortal ill

362 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

We give the slip, we steal away,  
To lie beside some sedgy rill;  
The darkening years, the cares that kill,  
A little while are well forgot;  
Deep in the broom upon the hill  
We'd rather be alive than not.

Pistol, with oaths dēdst thou fulfil  
The task thy braggart tongue begot.  
We eat our leek with better will,  
We'd rather be alive than not.

A LITTLE SONG OF LIFE

BY LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE

Glad that I live am I;  
That the sky is blue;  
Glad for the country lanes,  
And the fall of dew.

After the sun the rain  
After the rain the sun;  
This is the way of life,  
Till the work be done.

All that we need to do,  
Be we low or high,  
Is to see that we grow  
Nearer the sky.

## From PSALM CIII

BY DAVID

Bless the LORD, O my soul:  
And all that is within me, bless his holy name.  
Bless the LORD, O my soul,  
And forget not all his benefits:  
Who forgiveth all thine iniquities;  
Who healeth all thy diseases;  
Who redeemeth thy life from destruction;  
Who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender  
mercies;  
Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things;  
So that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. . . .  
He hath not dealt with us after our sins;  
Nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.  
For as the heaven is high above the earth,  
So great is his mercy toward them that fear him.  
As far as the east is from the west,  
So far hath he removed our transgressions from us.  
Like as a father pitieth his children,  
So the LORD pitieth them that fear him.  
For he knoweth our frame;  
He remembereth that we are dust.  
As for man, his days are as grass:  
As a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.  
For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone;

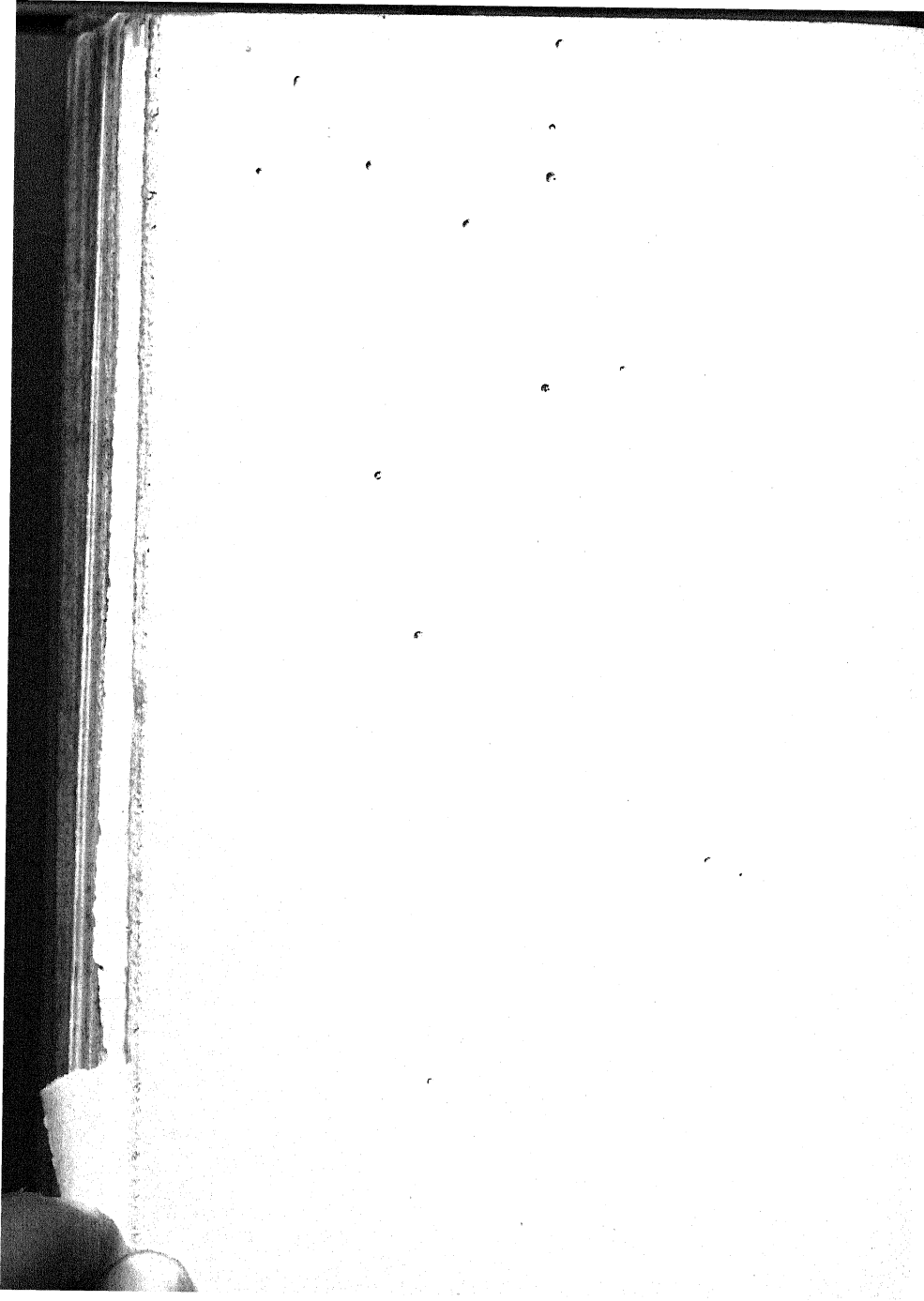
364 "PILLS TO PURGE MELANCHOLY"

• And the place thereof shall know it no more.  
But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting  
Upon them that fear him,  
And his righteousness unto children's children. . . .  
Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion:  
Bless the LORD, O my soul.

R XIV

ANODYNES FOR SORROW

(To be Taken in the Hour of Great Need)



## INVICTUS

BY WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY

Out of the night that covers me,  
Black as the pit from pole to pole,  
I thank whatever gods may be  
For my unconquerable soul.

In the fell clutch of circumstance  
I have not winced nor cried aloud.  
Under the bludgeonings of chance  
My head is bloody, but unbow'd.

Beyond this place of wrath and tears  
Looms but the Horror of the shade,  
And yet the menace of the years  
Finds and shall find me unafraid.

It matters not how strait the gate,  
How charged with punishments the scroll,  
I am the master of my fate:  
I am the captain of my soul.

## IF SO TOMORROW SAVES

BY CHRISTINA ROSSETTI

Heaven overarches earth and sea,  
Earth-sadness and sea-bitterness.

Heaven overarches you and me:  
A little while and we shall be—  
Please God—where there is no more sea  
Nor barren wilderness.

Heaven overarches you and me,  
And all earth's gardens and her graves.  
Look up with me, until we see  
The day break and the shadows flee.  
What though to-night wrecks you and me  
If so to-morrow saves?

### THE BALANCE

BY GEORGE STERLING

Let us be just with life. Although it bear  
A thousand thorns for every perfect rose,  
And though the happy day have mournful close,  
Slumber awaits to house the mind from care.  
Howe'er the shoe pinch, still must we compare  
Unnumbered friends with so infrequent foes.  
The path we know—its end what traveller knows?  
Appraising life, let us at least be fair.

Whose memory but holds the blinding bliss  
Of love's high-noon and paradisal kiss?  
Say not, in hours when deepening shadows fall,  
That life is ill, but leave the pain unsaid,  
Knowing that in those gracious moments fled  
The far and mighty joy repaid for all.



ILLUSION

BY NEVAH TREBOR

Sundown is but the mortal eye's confusion,  
Like death, the great illusion.

The spirit whose corporeal, ember chills  
Is bright on farther hills.

Bird-man, fly westward with the westering light,—  
Would you outdistance Night.

THE WIND OF SORROW

BY HENRY VAN DYKE

The fire of love was burning, yet so low  
That in the peaceful dark it made no rays,  
And in the light of perfect-placid days  
The ashes hid the smouldering embers' glow.  
Vainly, for love's delight, we sought to throw  
New pleasures on the pyre to make it blaze:  
In life's calm air and tranquil-prosperous ways  
We missed the radiant heat of long ago.

Then in the night, a night of sad alarms,  
Bitter with pain and black with fog of fears  
That drove us trembling to each other's arms,  
Across the gulf of darkness and salt tears

Into life's calm the wind of sorrow came,  
And fanned the fire of love to clearest flame.

### VICTORY IN DEFEAT

BY EDWIN MARKHAM

Defeat may serve as well as victory  
To shake the soul and let the glory out.  
When the great oak is straining in the wind,  
The boughs drink in new beauty, and the trunk  
Sends down a deeper root on the windward side.  
Only the soul that knows the mighty grief  
Can know the mighty rapture. Sorrows come  
To stretch out spaces in the heart for joy.

### SONGS OF JOY

BY WILLIAM H. DAVIES

Sing out, my Soul, thy songs of joy;  
Such as a happy bird will sing  
Beneath a Rainbow's lovely arch  
In early spring.

Think not of Death in thy young days;  
Why shouldst thou that grim tyrant fear,  
And fear him not when thou art old,  
And he is near.

Strive not for gold, for greedy fools  
Measure themselves by poor men never;  
Their standard still being richer men,  
Makes them poor ever.

Train up thy mind to feel content,  
What matters then how low thy store?  
What we enjoy, and not possess,  
Makes rich or poor.

Filled with sweet thought, then happy I  
Take not my state from others' eyes;  
What's in my mind—not on my flesh  
Or theirs—I prize.

Sing, happy Soul, thy songs of joy;  
Such as a Brook sings in the wood,  
That all night has been strengthened by  
Heaven's purer flood.

### PIPPA'S SONG

BY ROBERT BROWNING

The year's at the spring,  
And day's at the morn;  
Morning's at seven;  
The hill-side's dew-pearl'd;  
The lark's on the wing;  
The snail's on the thorn;  
God's in His heaven—  
All's right with the world!

## IDLE TO GRIEVE

BY DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT

Idle to grieve when the stars are clear above me,  
When the bright waters bubble in the spring,  
Idle to grieve when there are storms to prove me  
And birds that seek me out to come and sing.

Idle to grieve, the light is on the highway,  
There are the mountain meadows to achieve,  
Beyond in the pass the airy heights are my way,  
Idle to grieve, glad heart, idle to grieve.

## DUET

(I sing with myself)

BY LEONORA SPEYER

Out of my sorrow  
I'll build a stair,  
And every to-morrow  
Will climb to me there—

*With ashes of yesterday  
In its hair.*

My fortune is made  
Of a stab in the side,  
My debts are paid  
In pennies of pride—

*Unminted coins  
In a heart I hide.*

The stones that I eat  
Are ripe for my needs,  
My cup is complete  
With the dregs of deeds—

*Clear are the notes  
Of my broken reeds.*

I carry my pack  
Of aches and stings,  
Light with the lack  
Of all good things—

*But not on my back,  
Because of my wings!*

### COMFORT

BY MARGARET FRENCH PATTON

If grief should come to me  
Like a big wind bringing the rain,  
Or if sorrow should cramp my heart  
With its pain,

I know where my heart would turn,  
As a battered flower to the sun,—

To your face—with its wrinkled smile—  
And its fun.

### THE MINISTERING SPIRITS

BY EDMUND SPENSER

How oft do they their silver bowers leave,  
To come to succour us that succour want!  
How oft do they with golden pineons cleave  
The flitting skyes, like flying Pursuivant,  
Against fowle feedes to ayd us militant!  
They for us fight, they watch and dewly ward,  
And their bright Squadrons round about us plant;  
And all for love, and nothing for reward.  
O! why should heavenly God to men have such regard?

### I LOVE THE FRIENDLY FACES OF OLD SORROWS

BY KARLE WILSON BAKER

I love the friendly faces of old Sorrows;  
I have no secrets that they do not know.  
They are so old, I think they have forgotten  
What bitter words were spoken, long ago.

I hate the cold, stern faces of new Sorrows  
Who stand and watch, and catch me all alone.  
I should be braver if I could remember  
How different the older ones have grown.

TEARS

BY ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

Thank God, bless God, all ye who suffer not  
 More grief than ye can weep for. That is well—  
 That is light grieving! lighter, none befell  
 Since Adam forfeited the primal lot.  
 Tears! what are tears? The babe weeps in its cot,  
 The mother singing; at her marriage-bell  
 The bride weeps, and before the oracle  
 Of high-faned hills the poet has forgot  
 Such moisture on his cheeks. Thank God for grace,  
 Ye who weep only! If, as some have done,  
 Ye grope tear-blinded in a desert place  
 And touch but tombs,—look up! those tears will run  
 Soon in long rivers down the lifted face,  
 And leave the vision clear for stars and sun.

TEARS

BY LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE

When I consider Life and its few years—  
 A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;  
 A call to battle, and the battle done  
 Ere the last echo dies within our ears;  
 A rose choked in the grass; an hour of fears;  
 The gusts that past a darkening shore do beat;  
 The burst of music down an unlistening street,—  
 I wonder at the idleness of tears.  
 Ye old, old dead, and ye of yesternight,

- Chieffains, and bards, and keepers of the sheep,  
By every cup of sorrow that you had,  
Loose me from tears, and make me see aright  
How each hath back what once he stayed to weep:  
Homer his sight, David his little lad!

## PANDORA'S SONG

*(From the Fire-Bringer)*

BY WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY

Of wounds and sore defeat  
I made my battle stay;  
Winged sandals for my feet  
I wove of my delay;  
Of weariness and fear  
I made my shouting spear;  
Of loss, and doubt and dread,  
And swift oncoming doom,  
I made a helmet for my head  
And a floating plume.  
From the shutting mist of death,  
From the failure of the breath,  
I made a battle-horn to blow  
Across the vales of overthrow.  
O hearken, love, the battle-horn!  
The triumph clear, the silver scorn!  
O hearken where the echoes bring,  
Down the grey disastrous morn,  
Laughter and rallying.



## AUTHOR'S INDEX

Adams, Franklin P.	THE RICH MAN	76
	"SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS"	78
	VILLANELLE, WITH STEVEN-	
	SON'S ASSISTANCE	358
A. E.	HUPE IN FAILURE	13
	THE PLACE OF REST	352
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey	ENAMOURED ARCHITECT OF	
	AIRY RHYME	26
Allen, Hervey	WE	106
Allingham, William	SOLITUDE	324
Arnold, Matthew	IMMORTALITY	40
	ON THE DEATH OF A FA-	
	VOURITE CANARY	210
	FROM A SUMMER NIGHT	154
Auslander, Joseph	A BLACKBIRD SUDDENLY	353
Baker, Karle Wilson	COURAGE	37
	I LOVE THE FRIENDLY FACES	
	OF OLD SORROWS	374
Bates, Arlo	THE POOL OF SLEEP	132
Bates, Katharine Lee	THE CREED OF THE WOOD	331
Belloc, Hilaire	THE NIGHT	120
Benét, William Rose	THE FALCONER OF GOD	174
	HIS ALLY	36
Benét, Stephen Vincent	PORTRAIT OF A BOY	173
Benson, E. F.	PRAYER	22
Binyon, Lawrence	FOR MERCY, COURAGE,	
	KINDNESS, MIRTH	245
Blake, William	COUPLET	338
	THE TIGER	183
Blount, Edward Augustus,		
Jr.	A CREW POEM	82
Branch, Anna Hempstead	GLADNESS	349
	SO I MAY FEEL THE HANDS	
	OF GOD	208

Brontë, Emily	LAST LINES	10
Brown, Thomas Edward	THE OLD STOIC	39
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett	MY GARDEN	337
	TEARS	375
	WORK	277
Browning, Robert	FROM APPARENT FAILURE	24
	EPILOGUE TO ASOLANDO	12
	GIVE A ROUSE	257
	"HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS FROM GHENT TO AIX"	261
	MY STAR	180
	PIPPA'S SONG	371
	PROSPICE	9
Bunner, Henry Cuyler	THE WILD JOYS OF LIVING	263
Burns, Robert	A PITCHER OF MIGNONETTE	220
	AULD LANG SYNE	241
	SONG	290
Burroughs, John	WAITING	275
Burt, Maxwell Struthers	THE HILL-BORN	334
Byron	WHERE NONE INTRUDES	310
Calverley, Charles Stuart	BALLAD	77
Carman, Bliss	ENVOY	276
	OVER THE SHOULDERS AND SLOPES OF THE DUNE	350
	FROM THE WORD AT ST. KAVIN'S	279
Carroll, Lewis	FATHER WILLIAM	85
	POETA FIT, NON NASCITUR	70
Chesterton, Gilbert K.	LEPANTO	249
Cleghorn, Sarah N.	"AN AIR OF COOLNESS PLAYS UPON HIS FACE"	154
	THE ANODYNE	163
	FOR SLEEP WHEN OVERTIRED OR WORRIED	118
	O ALTITUDO!	6
	TO SAFEGUARD THE HEART FROM HARDNESS	213
Clough, Arthur Hugh	SAY NOT THE STRUGGLE NAUGHT AVAILETH	28

# AUTHOR'S. INDEX

379

Clough, Arthur Hugh	"WITH WHOM IS NO VARI- ABleness, NEITHER SHAD- OW OF TURNING"	280
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor	KUBLA KHAN FROM THE RIME OF THE ANCIENT MARINER	167 212
Conant, Isabel Fiske	ANGLER KIND SLEEP	353 117
Cone, Helen Gray	THE SPARK	207
Conkling, Grace Hazard	A CHILD'S SONG OVERHEARD	169
Conkling, Hilda	JOY	354
Cowper, William	ON ONE IGNORANT AND AR- ROGANT	147
Cromwell, Gladys	FROM THE DEEP	337
Crosby, Ernest	FROM TOWN PICTURES	225
David	FROM PSALM XIX PSALM XXIII	140 39
Davidson, John	FROM PSALM CIII	363
Davies, Mary Carolyn	IN ROMNEY MARSH	339
Davies, William H.	THE DOOR ALE	232 104
	LEISURE	305
	SADNESS AND JOY	348
	SONGS OF JOY	370
Dickinson, Emily	I'M NOBODY! MORNING	137 169
	MY NOSEGAYS ARE FOR CAP- TIVES	330
	SIMPLICITY	306
Dobson, Austin	DON QUIXOTE	26
	"WITH PIPE AND FLUTE"	332
Dodd, Lee Wilson	THE ESCAPE	324
	MORE LIFE . . . MORE!	95
Driscoll, Louise	GOD'S PITY	230
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	DAYS EACH AND ALL	142 156
	THE MOUNTAIN AND THE SQUIRREL	148
Erskine, John	DEDICATION	240
Evans, Florence Wilkinson	THE FLOWER FACTORY	217

Ficke, Arthur Davison	PORTRAIT OF AN OLD WOMAN	231
Field, Eugene	LITTLE BOY BLUE	213
	WYNKEN, BLYNKEN AND NOD	127
Firkins, Chester	ON A SUBWAY EXPRESS	320
Fitzgerald, Edward	From the Paraphrase of THE RUBÁIYÁT OF OMÁR KHAYYÁM	292
Fitzgerald, Edward	From THE RUBÁIYÁT OF OMÁR KHAYYÁM	146
Flecker, James Elroy	THE OLD SHIPS	171
Fletcher, John	CARE-CHARMING SLEEP	123
	SLEEP	131
Frost, Robert	THE TUFT OF FLOWERS	242
Gale, Norman	THE SECOND COMING	239
	To SLEEP (Extract)	124
Garland, Hamlin	DO YOU FEAR THE WIND?	21
Garrison, Theodosia	COMPENSATION	162
	ONE FIGHT MORE	47
Gates, Ellen M. Huntington	SLEEP SWEET	133
Gay, John	From LINES ON A LAP DOG	205
Gilbert, W. S.	FERDINANDO AND ELVIRA	55
	THE HEAVY DRAGON	82
Guiney, Louise Imogen	DOVES	16
	THE KINGS	4
	THE WILD RIDE	270
Guiterman, Arthur	STRICTLY GERM-PROOF	60
Hagedorn, Hermann	DISCOVERY	322
	FLOOD TIDE	330
	LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE	155
Harvey, F. W.	From DUCKS	84
Helton, Roy	THE SONG OF DARK WATERS	232
	A STREET CAR SYMPHONY	175
Henley, William Ernest	INVICTUS	367
Herbert, George	From THE COLLAR	109
Herford, Oliver	THE CHIMPANZEE	54
Heyward, DuBose	EPITAPH FOR A POET	27
Hodgson, Ralph	THE BELLS OF HEAVEN	205

# AUTHOR'S, INDEX

381

Hodgson, William Noel	BEFORE ACTION	32
Hood, Thomas	THE BRIDGE OF SIGHS	221
Hovey, Richard	COMRADES	256
	AT THE END OF THE DAY	3
	FROM THE DEATH SONG OF	
	TALIESIN	360
	VAGABONDIA	89
Howe, M. A. DeWolfe	AT THE HEART	160
	THE HELMSMAN	14
	A TREASURE HOUSE	277
Hunt, Leigh	AGOU BEN ADHEM	228
	JENNY KISSED ME	358
Jeffer, Robinson	A CALIFORNIA VIGNETTE	316
	NOT OUR GOOD LUCK	158
	SALMON FISHING	209
	SUICIDE'S STONE	35
	FROM TAMAR	107
	TO THE STONE CUTTERS	138
Jewett, Sophie	COMMUNION	359
	SLEEP	119
Kaupman, George	THE SOLDIER	35
Keats, John	ADVICE TO WARRIORS	83
	FROM THE EVE OF SAINT	
	AGNES	297
	FANCY	198
	FROM TO HOMER	36
	ODE TO A GRECIAN URN	299
	ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE	285
	TO SLEEP	117
	SONNET	342
Kingsley, Charles	CLEAR AND COOL	309
Lampman, Archibald	MIDSUMMER NIGHT	125
Lantor, Walter Savage	FINIS	161
Lang, Andrew	BALLADE TO THEOCRITUS, IN	
	WINTER	308
	THE ODYSSEY	264
Lanier, Sidney	A BALLAD OF TREES AND THE	
	MASTER	327
	THE MARSHES OF GLYNN	310
Lear, Edward	THE JUMBLIES	62

Loines, Russell Hillard	ON A MAGAZINE SONNET	80
Long, Haniel	DEAD MEN TELL NO TALES	179
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth	THE ARROW AND THE SONG	278
Longley, Snow	SONNET	161
Lovelace, Richard	TO ALTHEA, FROM PRISON	41
de la Mare, Walter	TARTARY	188
Markham, Edwin	THE MAN WITH THE HOE	237
	OUTWITTED	242
	VICTORY IN DEFEAT	370
Marquis, Don	SPRING ODE	53
	UNREST	266
Masefield, John	LAUGH AND BE MERRY	347
Matthews, Brander	THE BALLADE OF ADAPTA- TION	64
Meeker, Marjorie	WALLS	323
Middleton, Scudder	A WOMAN	229
Millay, Edna St. Vincent	FIRST FIG	89
Miller, Joaquin	BYRON	245
	FROM COLUMBUS	46
	FOR THOSE WHO FAIL	38
Milton, John	FROM IL PENSEROSO	291
	FROM IL PENSEROSO	184
	FROM IL PENSEROSO	123
	FROM L'ALLEGRO	355
	FROM LYCIDAS	291
	ON HIS BLINDNESS	276
	TO CYRIACK SKINNER	94
	TO MR. LAWRENCE	93
Moody, William Vaughn	PANDORA'S SONG	376
Moore, Hamilton	A FINE NEW BALLAD OF CAWSAND BAY	68
Moore, Virginia	COURAGE	28
Morgan, Angela	GRIEF	22
Morley, Christopher	EPITAPH FOR ANY NEW YORKER	61
	FROM SLEEP	121
	VERIFICATION	201
Myers, F. W. H.	FROM SAINT PAUL	280

# AUTHOR'S INDEX

383

Neihardt, John G.	LET ME LIVE OUT MY YEARS	41
Newman, Cardinal John Henry	THE PILLAR OF CLOUD	34
O'Sheel, Shaemas	EXULTATION	267
Parker, Dorothy	SONG OF THE OPEN COUN- TRY	322
Patmore, Coventry	FOOL AND WISE	160
	THE KISS	76
	MAGNA EST VERITAS	281
	THE TOYS	214
Patton, Margaret French	COMFORT	373
Perry, Lilla Cabot	DEATH, LIFE, FEAR	19
	HORSEMAN SPRINGING FROM THE DARK: A DREAM	43
Phillips, Stephen	FROM HEROD	196
Poe, Edgar Allan	TO HELEN	288
Pulsifer, Harold Trowbridge	ECSTASY	95
	THE RIDERLESS HORSE	42
Raleigh, Sir Walter	HIS PILGRIMAGE	182
Reese, Lizette Woodworth	HEROISM	46
	A LITTLE SONG OF LIFE	362
	TEARS	375
Rittenhouse, Jessie B.	MY WAGE	141
	THE SECRET	354
Roberts, Charles G. D.	ALL NIGHT THE LONE CI- CADA	25
Robinson, Edwin Arlington	FROM CAPTAIN CRAIG	29
Rorty, James	THE BELL	96
	ESCAPE	328
Rossetti, Christina	COME, BLESSED SLEEP	119
	IF SO TOMORROW SAVES	367
	LET ME SLEEP	131
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel	THE BLESSED DAMOZEL	190
Sandburg, Carl	THEY WILL SAY	219
	JOY	161
Savage-Armstrong, George Francis	ONE IN THE INFINITE	139
Schauffler, Robert Haven	HARVEST	229

Schauffler, Robert Haven	HOMESICK IN ENGLAND	332
Scott, Duncan Campbell	"SCUM O' THE EARTH"	233
	AN AUGUST MOOD	147
	BE STRONG!	15
	IDLE TO GRIEVE	372
	A ROAD SONG	100
Shakespeare, William	KING HENRY BEFORE HAR-	
	FLEUR	265
	MERCY	240
	MOONLIGHT MUSIC	298
	QUEEN MAB	171
	SONNET	288
	SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS	298
	WHERE IS FANCY BRED?	198
Shelley, Percy Bysshe	CLOSING LINES OF PROME-	
	THEUS UNBOUND	49
	THE INVITATION	318
	MY SOUL IS AN ENCHANTED	
	BOAT	128
	FROM ODE TO THE WEST	
	WIND	48
	OZYMANDIAS	137
	THE POET'S DREAM	197
	TO —	289
	TO SLEEP	121
Sidney, Sir Philip	AFTER BLENHEIM	143
Southey, Robert	FROM THE FAERIE QUEENE	130
Spenser, Edmund	FROM THE FAERIE QUEENE	122
	THE IDLE LAKE	96
	THE MINISTERING SPIRITS	374
Speyer, Leonora	DUET	372
	FROM "OF MOUNTAINS"	19
	MEASURE ME, SKY!	153
	PROTEST IN PASSING	42
Stephen, James Kenneth	A SONNET	79
Sterling, George	THE BALANCE	368
Stevenson, Robert Louis	THE CELESTIAL SURGEON	108
	IF THIS WERE FAITH	44
Stringer, Arthur	LIFE-DRUNK	105



# AUTHOR'S INDEX

385

Stringer, Arthur	WHERE IS STRENGTH IN THE SOIL	326
Strong, L. A. G.	THE MADMAN RUFUS PRAYS	196 220
Tabb, John B.	THE DIFFERENCE SLEEP	61 132
Teasdale, Sara	IN THE WOOD LESSONS	317 14
Tennyson, Alfred	THE BROOK THE CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE	335 258
	FLOWER IN THE CRANNIED WALL	158
	FROM THE LOTUS-EATERS SWEET AND LOW	122 126
	TEARS, IDLE TEARS FROM ULYSSES	296 17
Thomas, Edith M.	FROM SURSUM CORDA	268
Thompson, Francis	TO MY GODCHILD	216
Thorley, Wilfrid	BUTTERCUPS	170
Tomson, Graham R.	THE OPTIMIST	361
Torrence, Ridgely	FROM THE HOUSE OF A HUNDRED LIGHTS	140
Towne, Charles Hanson	A PRAYER FOR THE OLD COURAGE	33
Trebor, Nevah	ILLUSION	369
Turner, Nancy Byrd	CONCERNING BROWNIE GOING UP TO LONDON	206 185
	TO A STARING BABY IN A PERAMBULATOR	145
Unknown	THE AMATEUR BARD ON WOMAN	74
	FOUND ON AN ENGLISH SUN DIAL	278
	GOLDEN HANDS JONNE ARMSTRONG	351 7
	ODE TO DISCORD THE WHITE PATERNOSTER	66 120
	FROM PSALM XLVI	15

Unknown	PSALM XCI	49
	From PSALM XCV	351
	PSALM CXXI	31
Untermeyer, Jean Starr	NATURE CURE	307
Untermeyer, Louis	PRAYER	24
	SPRATT VS. SPRATT	80
	VOICES	338
Van Dyke, Henry	THE WIND OF SORROW	369
Vaughan, Henry	From A VISION	155
Vinal, Harold	To ONE WITH HANDS OF SLEEP	130
Ward, May Williams	My HOUSE	138
Watson, William	To A FRIEND	280
	ODE IN MAY	98
	COURAGE, MON AMI!	107
	CREEDS	153
Wells, Carolyn	A PENITENTIAL WEEK	65
Wharton, Edith	A LYRICAL EPIGRAM	205
White, Grace Hoffman	UNVANQUISHED	38
Whitman, Walt	THE BEASTS	139
	From PASSAGE TO INDIA	237
	From PASSAGE TO INDIA	112
	A Selection from THE POEM OF JOYS	110
	From THE POEM OF JOYS	21
	A Selection from SONG OF THE OPEN ROAD	101
	WHAT IS THE GRASS?	181
	THE RECOMPENSE	279
	THE FACTORIES	218
	THE WORLD'S NEED	245
	BEFORE DAWN IN THE WOOD	328
	From CHARACTER OF THE HAPPY WARRIOR	45
	THE DAFFODILS	340
	ENGLAND AND SWITZERLAND, 1802	317
	From LINES ABOVE TINTERN ABBAY	341
	MUTABILITY	299
Wickham, Anna		
Widdemer, Margaret		
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler		
Wilkinson, Marguerite		
Wordsworth, William		

# AUTHOR'S INDEX

387

Wordsworth, William	TO SLEEP	133
	A TRANSLATION FROM MICHAEL ANGELO	131
Wylie, Elinor	UP! UP! MY FRIEND	325
	THE WORLD	305
Yeats, William Butler	BELLS IN THE RAIN	129
	INTO THE TWILIGHT	94
	THE LAKE ISLE OF INNIS-FREE	343
	AN OLD SONG RESUNG	110
	TO A FRIEND WHOSE WORK	
	HAS COME TO NOTHING	349
	TO HIS HEART, BIDDING IT	
	HAVE NO FEAR	6
	WHEN YOU ARE OLD	360

## TITLE INDEX

ABOU BEN ADHEM	Leigh Hunt	228
ADVICE TO WORRIERS	George Kaupman	83
AFTER BLENHEIM	Robert Southey	143
AIR OF COOLNESS PLAYS UPON HIS FACE, AN	Sarah N. Cleghorn	154
ALE	William H. Davies	104
ALL NIGHT THE LONE CICADA	Charles G. D. Roberts	25
AMATEUR BARD ON WOMAN, THE	Unknown	74
ANGLER	Isabel Fiske Conant	353
ANODYNE, THE	Sarah N. Cleghorn	163
FROM APPARENT FAILURE	Robert Browning	24
ARROW AND THE SONG, THE	Henry Wadsworth Longfel- low	278
AT THE END OF THE DAY	Richard Hovey	3
AT THE HEART	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	160
AUGUST MOOD, AN	Duncan Campbell Scott	147
AULD LANG SYNE	Robert Burns	241
BALANCE, THE	George Sterling	368
BALLAD	Charles Stuart Calverley	77
BALLADE OF ADAPTATION, THE	Brander Matthews	64
BALLADE TO THEOCRITUS, IN WINTER	Andrew Lang	308
BALLAD OF TREES AND THE MASTER, A	Sidney Lanier	327
BEASTS, THE	Walt Whitman	139
BEFORE ACTION	William Noel Hodgson	32
BEFORE DAWN IN THE WOOD	Marguerite Wilkinson	328
BELL, THE	James Rorty	96
BELLS IN THE RAIN	Elinor Wylie	129
BELLS OF HEAVEN, THE	Ralph Hodgson	205
BE STRONG	Duncan Campbell Scott	15
BLACKBIRD SUDDENLY, A	Joseph Auslander	353
BLESSED DAMOZEL, THE	Dante Gabriel Rossetti	190

## TITLE INDEX

389

BRIDGE OF SIGHS, THE	Thomas Hood	221
BROOK, THE	Alfred Tennyson	335
BUTTERCUPS	Wilfrid Thorley	170
BYRON	Joaquin Miller	245
CALIFORNIA VIGNETTE, A	Robinson Jeffers	316
FROM CAPTAIN CRAIG	Edwin Arlington Robinson	29
CARE-CHARMING SLEEP	John Fletcher	123
CELESTIAL SURGEON, THE	Robert Louis Stevenson	108
FROM CHARACTER OF THE HAPPY WARRIOR	William Wordsworth	45
CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE, THE	Alfred Tennyson	258
CHILD'S SONG OVERHEARD, A	Grace Hazard Conkling	169
CHIMPANZEE, THE	Oliver Herford	54
CLEAR AND COOL	Charles Kingsley	309
CLOSING LINES OF PROMETHEUS UNBOUND	Percy Bysshe Shelley	49
FROM COLLAR, THE	George Herbert	109
FROM COLUMBUS	Joaquin Miller	46
COME, BLESSED SLEEP	Christina Rossetti	119
COMFORT	Margaret French Patton	373
COMMUNION	Sophie Jewett	359
COMPENSATION	Theodosia Garrison	162
COMRADES	Richard Hovey	256
CONCERNING BROWNIE	Nancy Byrd Turner	206
COUPLET	William Blake	338
COURAGE	Karle Wilson Baker	37
COURAGE	Virginia Moore	28
COURAGE, MON AMI!	Willard Wattles	98
CREED OF THE WOOD, THE	Katharine Lee Bates	331
CREEDS	Willard Wattles	153
CREW POEM, A	Edward Augustus Blount, Jr.	82
DAFFODILS, THE	William Wordsworth	340
DAYS	Ralph Waldo Emerson	142
DEAD MEN TELL NO TALES	Haniel Long	179
DEATH, LIFE, FEAR	Lilla Cabot Perry	19
FROM DEATH SONG IN TALLIESIN, THE	Richard Hovey	360

- |  |                            |     |
|--|----------------------------|-----|
| DEDICATION                             | John Erskine               | 240 |
| FROM DEEP, THE                         | Gladys Cromwell            | 337 |
| DIFFERENCE, THE                        | John B. Tabb               | 61  |
| DISCOVERY                              | Hermann Hagedorn           | 322 |
| DON QUIXOTE                            | Austin Dobson              | 26  |
| DOOR, THE                              | Mary Carolyn Davies        | 232 |
| DOVES                                  | Louise Imogen Guiney       | 16  |
| DO YOU FEAR THE WIND?                  | Hamlin Garland             | 21  |
| FROM DUCKS                             | F. W. Harvey               | 84  |
| DUET                                   | Leonora Speyer             | 372 |
| EACH AND ALL                           | Ralph Waldo Emerson        | 156 |
| ECSTASY                                | Harold Trowbridge Pulsifer | 95  |
| ENAMOURED ARCHITECT OF<br>AIRY RHYME   | Thomas Bailey Aldrich      | 26  |
| ENGLAND AND SWITZERLAND,<br>1802       | William Wordsworth         | 317 |
| ENVOY                                  | Bliss Carman               | 276 |
| EPILOGUE TO ASOLANDO                   | Robert Browning            | 12  |
| EPITAPH FOR ANY NEW<br>YORKER          | Christopher Morley         | 61  |
| EPITAPH FOR A POET                     | DuBose Heyward             | 27  |
| ESCAPE, THE                            | Lee Wilson Dodd            | 324 |
| ESCAPE                                 | James Rorty                | 328 |
| FROM EVE OF SAINT AGNES,<br>THE        | John Keats                 | 297 |
| EXULTATION                             | Shaemas O'Sheel            | 267 |
| FACTORIES, THE                         | Margaret Widdemer          | 218 |
| FROM FAERIE QUEENE, THE                | Edmund Spenser             | 130 |
| FROM FAERIE QUEENE, THE                | Edmund Spenser             | 122 |
| FALCONER OF GOD, THE                   | William Rose Benét         | 174 |
| FANCY                                  | John Keats                 | 198 |
| FATHER WILLIAM                         | Lewis Carroll              | 85  |
| FERDINANDO AND ELVIRA                  | W. S. Gilbert              | 55  |
| FINE NEW BALLAD OF CAW-<br>SAND BAY, A | Hamilton Moore             | 68  |
| FINIS                                  | Walter Savage Landor       | 161 |
| FIRST FIG                              | Edna St. Vincent Millay    | 89  |
| FLOOD TIDE                             | Hermann Hagedorn           | 330 |
| FLOWER FACTORY, THE                    | Florence Wilkinson Evans   | 217 |

## TITLE INDEX

391

FLOWER IN THE CRANNIED WALL	Alfred Tennyson	158
FOOL AND WISE	Coventry Patmore	160
FOR MERCY, COURAGE, KIND- NESS, MIRTH	Lawrence Binyon	245
FOR SLEEP WHEN OVERTIRED OR WORRIED	Sarah N. Cleghorn	118
FOR THOSE WHO FAIL	Joaquin Miller	38
FOUND ON AN ENGLISH SUN DIAL	From the Latin	278
GIVE A ROUSE	Robert Browning	257
GLADNESS	Anna Hempstead Branch	349
GOD'S PITY	Louise Driscoll	230
GOING UP TO LONDON	Nancy Byrd Turner	185
GOLDEN HANDS	Unknown	351
GRIEF	Angela Morgan	22
HARVEST	Robert Haven Schauffler	229
HEAVY DRAGOON, THE	W. S. Gilbert	82
HELMSMAN, THE	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	14
FROM HEROD	Stephen Phillips	196
HEROISM	Lizette Woodworth Reese	46
HILL-BORN, THE	Maxwell Struthers Burt	334
HIS ALLY	William Rose Benét	36
HIS PILGRIMAGE	Sir Walter Raleigh	182
HOMESICK IN ENGLAND	Robert Haven Schauffler	332
HOPE IN FAILURE	A. E.	13
HORSEMAN SPRINGING FROM THE DARK: A DREAM	Lilla Cabot Perry	43
FROM HOUSE OF A HUNDRED LIGHTS, THE	Ridgely Torrence	140
"HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS FROM GHENT TO AIX"	Robert Browning	261
IDLE LAKE, THE	Edmund Spenser	96
IDLE TO GRIEVE	Duncan Campbell Scott	372
IF SO TOMORROW SAVES	Christina Rossetti	367
IF THIS WERE FAITH	Robert Louis Stevenson	44
ILLUSION	Nevah Trebor	369
I LOVE THE FRIENDLY FACES OF OLD SORROWS	Karle Wilson Baker	374

From IL PENSEROSO	John Milton	291
From IL PENSEROSO	John Milton	184
From IL PENSEROSO	John Milton	123
IMMORTALITY	Matthew Arnold	40
I'M NOBODY	Emily Dickinson	137
IN ROMNEY MARSH	John Davidson	339
IN THE WOOD	Sara Teasdale	317
INTO THE TWILIGHT	William Butler Yeats	94
INVICTUS	William Ernest Henley	367
INVITATION, THE	Percy Bysshe Shelley	318
JENNY KISSED ME	Leigh Hunt	358
JONNE ARMSTRONG	Old Ballad	7
JOY	Hilda Conkling	354
JOY	Carl Sandburg	161
JUMBLIES, THE	Edward Lear	62
KIND SLEEP	Isabel Fiske Conant	117
KING HENRY BEFORE HAR-		
FLEUR	William Shakespeare	265
KINGS, THE	Louise Imogen Guiney	4
KISS, THE	Coventry Patmore	76
KUBLA KHAN	Samuel Taylor Coleridge	167
LADDERS THROUGH THE BLUE	Hermann Hagedorn	155
LAKE ISLE OF INNISFREE,		
THE	William Butler Yeats	343
FROM L'ALLEGRO	John Milton	355
LAST LINES	Emily Brontë	10
LAUGH AND BE MERRY	John Masefield	347
LEISURE	William H. Davies	305
LEPANTO	Gilbert K. Chesterton	249
LESSONS	Sara Teasdale	14
LET ME LIVE OUT MY		
YEARS	John G. Neihardt	41
LET ME SLEEP	Christina Rossetti	131
LIFE-DRUNK	Arthur Stringer	105
FROM LINES ABOVE TINTERN		
ABBAY	William Wordsworth	341
FROM LINES ON A LAP DOG	John Gay	205
LITTLE BOY BLUE	Eugene Field	213
LITTLE SONG OF LIFE, A	Lizette Woodworth Reese	362
FROM LOTUS-EATERS, THE	Alfred Tennyson	122



## TITLE INDEX

393

From LYCIDAS	John Milton	291
LYRICAL EPIGRAM, A	Edith Wharton	205
MADMAN, THE	L. A. G. Strong	196
MAGNA EST VERITAS	Coventry Patmore	281
MAN WITH THE HOE, THE	Edwin Markham	237
MARSHES OF GLYNN, THE	Sidney Lanier	310
MEASURE ME, SKY!	Leonora Speyer	153
MERCY	William Shakespeare	240
MIDSUMMER NIGHT	Archibald Lampman	125
MINISTERING SPIRITS, THE	Edmund Spenser	374
MOONLIGHT MUSIC	William Shakespeare	298
MORE LIFE . . . MORE!	Lee Wilson Dodd	95
MORNING	Emily Dickinson	169
MOUNTAIN AND THE SQUIR- REL, THE	Ralph Waldo Emerson	148
MUTABILITY	William Wordsworth	299
MY GARDEN	Thomas Edward Brown	337
MY HOUSE	May Williams Ward	138
MY NOSEGAYS ARE FOR CAP- TIVES	Emily Dickinson	330
MY SOUL IS AN ENCHANTED BOAT	Percy Bysshe Shelley	128
MY STAR	Robert Browning	180
MY WAGE	Jessie B. Rittenhouse	141
NATURE CURE	Jean Starr Untermeyer	307
NIGHT, THE	Hilaire Belloc	120
NOT OUR GOOD LUCK	Robinson Jeffers	158
O ALTITUDO!	Sarah N. Cleghorn	6
ODE IN MAY	William Watson	98
ODE TO A GRECIAN URN	John Keats	299
ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE	John Keats	285
ODE TO DISCORD	Unknown	66
FROM ODE TO THE WEST WIND	Percy Bysshe Shelley	48
ODYSSEY, THE	Andrew Lang	264
FROM "OF MOUNTAINS"	Leonora Speyer	19
OLD SHIPS, THE	James Elroy Flecker	171
OLD SONG RESUNG, AN	William Butler Yeats	110
OLD STOIC, THE	Emily Brontë	39
ON A MAGAZINE SONNET	Russell Hillard Loines	80

ON A SUBWAY EXPRESS	Chester Firkins	320
ON HIS BLINDNESS	John Milton	276
ON ONE IGNORANT AND ARRO- GANT	William Cowper	147
ON THE DEATH OF A FA- VOURITE CANARY	Matthew Arnold	210
ONE FIGHT MORE	Theodosia Garrison	47
ONE IN THE INFINITE	George Francis Savage- Armstrong	139
OPTIMIST, THE	Graham R. Tomson	361
OUTWITTED	Edwin Markham	242
OVER THE SHOULDERS AND SLOPES OF THE DUNE	Bliss Carman	350
OZYMANDIAS	Percy Bysshe Shelley	137
PANDORA'S SONG	William Vaughn Moody	376
FROM PASSAGE TO INDIA	Walt Whitman	237
FROM PASSAGE TO INDIA	Walt Whitman	112
PENITENTIAL WEEK, A	Carolyn Wells	65
PILLAR OF CLOUD, THE	John Henry, Cardinal Newman	34
PIPPA'S SONG	Robert Browning	371
PITCHER OF MIGNONETTE, A	Henry Cuyler Bunner	220
PLACE OF REST, THE	A. E.	352
A Selection from POEM OF JOYS, THE	Walt Whitman	110
FROM POEM OF JOYS, THE	Walt Whitman	21
POETA FIT, NON NASCITUR	Lewis Carroll	70
POET'S DREAM, THE	Percy Bysshe Shelley	197
POOL OF SLEEP, THE	Arlo Bates	132
PORTRAIT OF A BOY	Stephen Vincent Benét	173
PORTRAIT OF AN OLD WOMAN	Arthur Davison, Ficke	231
PRAYER	E. F. Benson	22
PRAYER	Louis Untermeyer	24
PRAYER FOR THE OLD COUR- AGE, A	Charles Hanson Towne	33
PROSPICE	Robert Browning	9
PROTEST IN PASSING	Leonora Speyer	42
FROM PSALM XIX	David	140
PSALM XXIII	David	39

## TITLE INDEX

395

From PSALM XLVI	Unknown	15
PSALM XCI	Unknown	49
From PSALM XCV	Unknown	351
From PSALM CIII	David	363
PSALM CXXI	Unknown	31
QUEEN MAB	William Shakespeare	171
RECOMPENSE, THE	Anna Wickham	279
RICH MAN, THE	Franklin P. Adams	76
RIDERLESS HORSE, THE	Harold Trowbridge Pulsifer	42
FROM RIME OF THE ANCIENT MARINER, THE	Samuel Taylor Coleridge	212
ROAD SONG, A	Duncan Campbell Scott	100
FROM RUBÁIYÁT OF OMÁR KHAYYÁM, THE	Edward Fitzgerald	146
From the Paraphrase of RUBÁIYÁT OF OMÁR KHAY- YÁM, THE	Edward Fitzgerald	292
RUFUS PRAYS	L. A. G. Strong	220
SADNESS AND JOY	William H. Davies	348
FROM SAINT PAUL	F. W. H. Myers	280
SALMON FISHING	Robinson Jeffers	209
SAY NOT THE STRUGGLE NAUGHT AVAILETH	Arthur Hugh Clough	28
"SCUM O' THE EARTH"	Robert Haven Schauffler	233
SECOND COMING, THE	Norman Gale	239
SECRET, THE	Jessie B. Rittenhouse	354
SIMPLICITY	Emily Dickinson	306
SLEEP	John Fletcher	131
SLEEP	Sophie Jewett	119
FROM SLEEP	Christopher Morley	121
SLEEP	John B. Tabb	132
SLEEP SWEET	Ellen M. Huntington Gates	133
SO I MAY FEEL THE HANDS OF GOD	Anna Hempstead Branch	208
SOLDIER, THE	Sophie Jewett	35
SOLITUDE	William Allingham	324
SONG	Robert Burns	290
SONG OF DARK WATERS, THE	Roy Helton	232
SONG OF THE OPEN COUNTRY	Dorothy Parker	322

A Selection from SONG OF,	
THE OPEN ROAD	Walt Whitman 101
SONGS OF JOY	William H. Davies 370
SONNET	John Keats 342
SONNET	Snow Longley 161
SONNET	William Shakespeare 288
SONNET, A	James Kenneth Stephen 79
SPARK, THE	Helen Gray Cone 207
SPRATT VS. SPRATT	Louis Untermeyer 80
SPRING ODE	Don Marquis 53
STREET CAR SYMPHONY, A	Roy Helton 175
STRICTLY GERM-PROOF	Arthur Guiterman 60
"SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS"	Franklin P. Adams 78
SUCH STUFF AS DREAMS	William Shakespeare 298
SUICIDE'S STONE	Robinson Jeffers 35
FROM SUMMER NIGHT, A	Matthew Arnold 154
FROM SURSUM CORDA	Edith M. Thomas 268
SWEET AND LOW	Alfred Tennyson 126
FROM TAMAR	Robinson Jeffers 107
TARTARY	Walter de la Mare 188
TEARS	Elizabeth Barrett Brown- ing 375
TEARS	Lizette Woodworth Reese 375
TEARS, IDLE TEARS	Alfred Tennyson 296
THERE IS STRENGTH IN THE SOIL	Arthur Stringer 326
THEY WILL SAY	Carl Sandburg 219
TIGER, THE	William Blake 183
TO —	Percy Bysshe Shelley 289
TO ALTHEA, FROM PRISON	Richard Lovelace 41
TO CYRIACK SKINNER	John Milton 94
TO A FRIEND	William Watson 280
TO A FRIEND WHOSE WORK HAS COME TO NOTHING	William Butler Yeats 349
TO HELEN	Edgar Allan Poe 288
TO HIS HEART, BIDDING IT HAVE NO FEAR	William Butler Yeats 6
FROM TO HOMER	John Keats 36
TO MR. LAWRENCE	John Milton 93

# TITLE INDEX

397

TO MY GODCHILD	Francis Thompson	216
TO ONE WITH HANDS OF SLEEP	Harold Vinal	130
TO SAFEGUARD THE HEART FROM HARDNESS	Sarah N. Cleghorn	213
TO A STARING BABY IN A PERAMBULATOR	Nancy Byrd Turner	145
TO SLEEP (Extract)	Norman Gale	124
TO SLEEP	John Keats	117
TO SLEEP	Sir Philip Sidney	121
TO SLEEP	William Wordsworth	133
TO THE STONE CUTTERS	Robinson Jeffers	138
FROM TOWN PICTURES	Ernest Crosby	225
TOYS, THE	Coventry Patmore	214
TRANSLATION FROM MICHAEL ANGELO, A	William Wordsworth	131
TREASURE HOUSE, A	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	277
TUFT OF FLOWERS, THE	Robert Frost	242
FROM ULYSSES	Alfred Tennyson	17
UNREST	Don Marquis	266
UP! UP! MY FRIEND	William Wordsworth	325
UNVANQUISHED	Grace Hoffman White	38
VAGABONDIA	Richard Hovey	89
VERIFICATION	Christopher Morley	201
VICTORY IN DEFEAT	Edwin Markham	370
VILLANELLE, WITH STEVEN- SON'S ASSISTANCE	Franklin P. Adams	358
FROM VISION, A	Henry Vaughan	155
VOICES	Louis Untermeyer	338
WAITING	John Burroughs	275
WALLS	Marjorie Meeker	323
WE	Hervey Allen	106
WHAT IS THE GRASS?	Walt Whitman	181
WHEN YOU ARE OLD	William Butler Yeats	360
WHERE IS FANCY BRED?	William Shakespeare	198
WHERE NONE INTRUDES	Lord Byron	310
WHITE PATERNOSTER, THE	Old Rhyme	120
WILD JOYS OF LIVING, THE	Robert Browning	263
WILD RIDE, THE	Louise Imogen Guiney	270

WIND OF SORROW, THE	Henry Van Dyke	369
"WITH PIPE AND FLUTE"	Austin Dobson	332
"WITH WHOM IS NO VARI- ABleness, NEITHER SHAD- OW OF TURNING"	Arthur Hugh Clough	280
WOMAN, A	Scudder Middleton	229
FROM WORD AT ST. KAVIN'S, THE	Bliss Carman	279
WORK	Elizabeth Barrett Brown- ing	277
WORLD, THE	William Wordsworth	305
WORLD'S NEED, THE	Ella Wheeler Wilcox	245
WYNKEN, BLYNKEN AND NOD	Eugene Field	127

## FIRST LINE INDEX

A book of verses underneath the bough,	Edward Fitzgerald	292
A casement high and triple- arched there was,	John Keats	297
A child said, <i>What is the grass?</i> fetching it to me with full hands;	Walt Whitman	181
A fierce unrest seethes at the core	Don Marquis	266
A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by,	William Wordsworth	133
A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!	Thomas Edward Brown	337
A man said unto his angel:	Louise Imogen Guiney	4
A pitcher of mignonette	Henry Cuyler Bunner	220
A whiff of forest scent,	Katharine Lee Bates	331
Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)	Leigh Hunt	228
Afoot and light-hearted, I take to the open road,	Walt Whitman	101
After the whipping, he crawled into bed;	Stephen Vincent Benét	173
Ah, if man's boast, and man's advance be vain,	Louise Imogen Guiney	16
Ah! leave the smoke, the wealth, the roar	Andrew Lang	308
Alas! What boots it with un- cessant care	John Milton	291
All day with anxious heart and wondering ear	Louis Untermeyer	338
All honor to him who shall win the prize,	Joaquin Miller	38
All night the lone cicada	Charles G. D. Roberts	25
All that I know	Robert Browning	180

And fast beside there trickled softly downe	Edmund Spenser	130
And more to lulle him in his slumber soft,	Edmund Spenser	122
And when, immortal mortal, droops your head	Francis Thompson	216
As I went down to Dymchurch Wall,	John Davidson	339
As I went up to London,	Nancy Byrd Turner	185
As one that for a weary space has lain	Andrew Lang	264
Ask me why I peer	Marjorie Meeker	323
At a pleasant evening party I had taken down to supper	W. S. Gilbert	55
At the gate of the West I stand,	Robert Haven Schauffler	233
At the midnight in the silence of the sleep-time,	Robert Browning	12
Aye, on the shores of darkness there is light,	John Keats	36
Because I coveted courage	Virginia Moore	28
Because I craved a gift too great	Theodosia Garrison	162
Behind him lay the great Azores,	Joaquin Miller	46
Behind thy pasteboard, on thy battered hack,	Austin Dobson	26
Best and brightest, come away	Percy Bysshe Shelley	318
Be strong O warring soul! For very sooth	Duncan Campbell Scott	15
Be you still, be you still, trem- bling heart;	William Butler Yeats	6
Bless the Lord, O my soul:	David	363
Bowed by the weight of cen- turies he leans	Edwin Markham	237
But let my due feet never fail,	John Milton	291
But thou, O Sleep, bend down and give	Norman Gale	124



# FIRST LINE INDEX

401

By all the glories of the day	William Noel Holmgren	32
Care-charming Sleep, thou	John Fletcher	123
easer of all woes,	Sarah N. Cleghorn	118
Cares and anxieties,		
Child, I surrender—and hereby	Nancy Byrd Turner	145
declare		
Children, behold the Chim-	Oliver Herford	54
panzee:	Charles Kingsley	309
Clear and cool, clear and cool,	Harold Trowbridge Pul-	
Close ranks and ride on!	sifer	42
Come, blessed Sleep, most full,	Christina Rossetti	119
most perfect, come		
Come, gentle Sleep, Death's	William Wordsworth	131
image tho' thou art,		
Come, Sleep, and with thy	John Fletcher	131
sweet deceiving		
Come, Sleep, O Sleep, the cer-	Sir Philip Sidney	121
tain knot of peace,		
Comrades, pour the wine to-	Richard Hovey	256
night	Karle Wilson Baker	37
Courage is armor		
Cyriack, whose Grandsire on	John Milton	94
the Royal Bench		
Daughters of Time, the hypo-	Ralph Waldo Emerson	142
critic Days,		
Dear gray-eyed Angel, wilt	Sophie Jewett	119
thou come to-night?		
Defeat may serve as well as	Edwin Markham	370
victory		
Down by the salley gardens my	William Butler Yeats	110
love and I did meet;		
Do you fear the force of the	Hamlin Garland	21
wind,	Sophie Jewett	359
Dusk of a lowering evening,		
Enamoured architect of airy	Thomas Bailey Aldrich	26
rhyme		
Endow the fool with sun and	Coventry Patmore	160
moon,	John Keats	198
Ever let the Fancy roam,		

Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,	Robert Browning	9
Fill me with sassafras, nurse,	Don Marquis	53
Flower in the crannied wall,	Alfred Tennyson	158
Foil'd by our fellowmen, de- press'd, outworn,	Matthew Arnold	40
... For I have learned	William Wordsworth	341
For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,	Lawrence Binyon	245
From low to high doth dissolu- tion climb,	William Wordsworth	299
Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,	Sir Walter Raleigh	182
Glad that I live am I;	Lizette Woodworth Reese	362
Glooms of the live-oaks, beau- tiful-braided and woven	Sidney Lanier	310
God, if this were enough,	Robert Louis Stevenson	44
God is our refuge and strength,	Unknown	15
God pity all the brave who go	Louise Driscoll	230
God, though this life is but a wraith,	Louis Untermeyer	24
God who, whatever frenzy of our fretting,	F. W. H. Myers	280
Golden hands,	Unknown	351
Great things are done when men and mountains meet;	William Blake	338
Half a league, half a league,	Alfred Tennyson	258
Haste thee nymph, and bring with thee	John Milton	355
Have little care that Life is brief,	Bliss Carman	276
Heaven is in my hand, and I	Joseph Auslander	353
Heaven overarches earth and sea,	Christina Rossetti	367
He drew a circle that shut me out—	Edwin Markham	242
Heed not the folk who sing or say	Graham R. Tomson	361

# FIRST LINE INDEX

403

He fought for his soul, and the stubborn fighting	William Rose Benét	36
Helen, thy beauty is to me	Edgar Allan Poe	288
Hence loathed Melody, whose name recalls	Unknown	66
Here, in this little Bay,	Coventry Patmore	281
Here lies a spendthrift who believed	DuBose Heyward	27
Here Shock, the pride of all his kind, is laid,	John Gay	205
He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High	Unknown	49
Horseman, springing from the dark,	Lilla Cabot Perry	43
How happy is the little stone	Emily Dickinson	306
How oft do they their silver bowers leave	Edmund Spenser	374
How pitiful are little folk—	Willard Wattles	153
How shall I be a poet?	Lewis Carroll	70
How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!	William Shakespeare	298
How swiftly, once, on silvery feet	Anna Hempstead Branch	208
I bargained with Life for a penny.	Jessie B. Rittenhouse	141
I come from haunts of coot and hern,	Alfred Tennyson	335
I dragged my body to the pool of sleep,	Arlo Bates	132
I dreamed last night I stood with God on high,	Snow Longley	161
I dreamed last night of a dome of beaten gold	Stephen Phillips	196
I flung my soul to the air like a falcon flying.	William Rose Benét	174
I go a-fishing	Isabel Fiske Conant	353
I go in vesture spun by hands	Jessie B. Rittenhouse	354
"I had a dream last night:"	Edwin Arlington Robin- son	29

I have climbed ladders through the blue!	Hermann Hagedorn	155
I have come far for this cleans- ing;	James Rorty	328
I have seen old ships sail like swans asleep	James Elroy Flecker	171
I have shut my little sister in from life and light,	Margaret Widdemer	218
I heard the waterfall rejoice,	Sara Teasdale	317
I heard the wind among the trees,	Harold Trowbridge Pul- sifer	95
I heard you singing, singing alone	Grace Hazard Conkling	169
I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous pulses,	Louise Imogen Guiney	270
I love the friendly faces of old Sorrows;	Karle Wilson Baker	374
I love the glamour of English towns,	Robert Haven Schauf- fler	332
I met a traveller from an an- tique land	Percy Bysshe Shelley	137
I pray you, Sadness, leave me soon,	William H. Davies	348
I saw Eternity the other night,	Henry Vaughan	155
I saw you take his kiss! 'Tis true.	Coventry Patmore	76
I shot an arrow into the air,	Henry Wadsworth Longfellow	278
I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;	Robert Browning	261
I steadfastly will,	Sarah N. Cleghorn	213
I strove with none, for none was worth my strife.	Walter Savage Landor	161
I struck the board and cry'd, "No more;	George Herbert	109
I think I could turn and live with animals,	Walt Whitman	139

# FIRST LINE INDEX

405

I think I'll do a fearful deed	L. A. G. Strong	196
I wandered lonely as a cloud	William Wordsworth	340
I went to turn the grass once after one	Robert Frost	242
I, who all my life had hurried,	Christopher Morley	61
I, who have lost the stars, the sod,	Chester Firkins	320
I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,	William Butler Yeats	343
I will confront Death smiling, and no tremor	Lilla Cabot Perry	19
I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills,	Unknown	31
Idle to grieve when the stars are clear above me,	Duncan Campbell Scott	372
If grief should come to me	Margaret French Pat- ton	373
If I have faltered more or less	Robert Louis Stevenson	108
If I were Lord of Tartary,	Walter de la Mare	188
If you want a receipt for that popular mystery,	W. S. Gilbert	82
I'm nobody! Who are you?	Emily Dickinson	137
In Cawsand Bay lying,	Hamilton Moore	68
In men whom men condemn as ill	Joaquin Miller	245
In the darkening church	L. A. G. Strong	220
In the late evening, when the house is still,	Sarah N. Cleghorn	163
In this imperfect, gloomy scene	Unknown	74
In this wide Inland sea, that hight by name	Edmund Spenser	96
Into the loud surf,	Sarah N. Cleghorn	6
Into the woods my Master went,	Sidney Lanier	327
In Xanadu did Kubla Khan	Samuel Taylor Cole- ridge	167
I'se de niggah, I'se de niggah;	Roy Helton	232
It fortifies my soul to know	Arthur Hugh Clough	280
It is an August evening in a free roof-garden built for the		

people on a pier over the river.	Ernest Crosby	225
It was a summer evening,	Robert Southey	143
Jenny kiss'd me in a dream;	Franklin P. Adams	78
Jenny kissed me when we met,	Leigh Hunt	358
Joy is not a thing you can see.	Hilda Conkling	354
King Charles, and who'll do him right now?	Robert Browning	257
Laugh and be merry; remember better the world with a song,	John Masefield	347
Lawrence of vertuous Father vertuous Son,	John Milton	93
Lead, kindly light, amid the encircling gloom,	John Henry, Cardinal Newman	34
Let a joy keep you.	Carl Sandburg	161
Let me go forth, and share	William Watson	98
Let me live out my years in heat of blood!	John G. Neihardt	41
Let scoffers doubt it if they will—	Nancy Byrd Turner	206
Let us be just with life. Although it bear	George Sterling	368
Lisabetta, Marianna, Fiametta, Teresina,	Florence Wilkinson Evans	217
Little thinks, in the field, yon red-cloaked clown	Ralph Waldo Emerson	156
Man from the blindness attaining the succor of sight,	Richard Hovey	360
Matthew, Mark, Luke and John,	Unknown	120
Measure me, sky!	Leonora Speyer	153
Most Holy Night, that still dost keep	Hilaire Belloc	120
Mother of balms and soothings manifold,	Archibald Lampman	125
My candle burns at both ends;	Edna St. Vincent Milay	89

# FIRST LINE INDEX

407

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains	John Keats	285
My house is small,	May Williams Ward	138
My little dog:	Edith Wharton	205
My little Son, who look'd from thoughtful eyes	Coventry Patmore	214
My nosegays are for cap- tives;	Emily Dickinson	330
My own hope is, a sun will pierce	Robert Browning	24
My soul is an enchanted boat,	Percy Bysshe Shelley	128
No coward soul is mine,	Emily Brontë	10
Not our good luck nor the in- stant peak and fulfillment of time	Robinson Jeffers	158
Now all the truth is out,	William Butler Yeats	349
Now do I hear thee weep and groan,	William H. Davies	104
Now, think you, Life, I am de- feated quite?	Theodosia Garrison	47
O come, let us sing unto the Lord:	Unknown	351
O happy living things! no tongue	Samuel Taylor Coleridge	212
O joy of suffering!	Walt Whitman	21
O my Love's like a red, red rose	Robert Burns	290
O soft embalmer of the still midnight!	John Keats	117
... O the joy of my spirit! it is uncaged! it darts like light- ning!	Walt Whitman	110
Of all of the gruesome attempts at a twosome	Louis Untermeyer	80
Of every step I took in pain	Anna Wickham	279
Of my city the worst that men will ever say is this:	Carl Sandburg	219
Of wounds and sore defeat	William Vaughn Moody	376
Off with the fetters	Richard Hovey	89

• Oft on a Plat of rising ground,	John Milton	184
Oh, it is good to camp with the spirit,	Willard Wattles	107
Oh lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!	Percy Bysshe Shelley	48
Oh, the wild joys of living! the leaping from rock up to rock,	Robert Browning	263
Old cypresses	Robinson Jeffers	316
On a Poet's lips I slept	Percy Bysshe Shelley	197
On opal Aprilian mornings like this	Arthur Stringer	105
On the day when I stopped begging at the heels of Life,	James Rorty	96
Once more into the breach, dear friends, once more;	William Shakespeare	265
One more Unfortunate,	Thomas Hood	221
One word is too often pro- faned	Percy Bysshe Shelley	289
Out from the whirl of factional unrest,	Lee Wilson Dodd	324
Out of my sorrow	Leonora Speyer	372
Out of the Eden of my love,	Hermann Hagedorn	322
Out of the four and twenty hours,	Sarah N. Cleghorn	154
Out of the night that covers me,	William Ernest Henley	367
Out-worn Heart, in a time out- worn,	William Butler Yeats	94
Over the shoulders and slopes of the dune	Bliss Carman	350
Passage to India!	Walt Whitman	237
Passage to more than In- dia!	Walt Whitman	112
Peace is the heir of dead de- sire,	Robinson Jeffers	35
Plainness and clearness without shadow of stain!	Matthew Arnold	154
Poor Matthias! Wouldst thou have	Matthew Arnold	210



# FIRST LINE INDEX

409

Pray list to me a modest while;	George Kaupman	83
The quality of mercy is not strain'd	William Shakespeare	240
Ravaged of faith I fled,	Grace Hoffman White	38
Readers of riddles dark,	Helen Gray Cone	207
Riches I hold in light esteem,	Emily Brontë	39
Roll on, and with thy rolling crust	George Francis Savage- Armstrong	139
Rumble along, over the water	Roy Helton	175
Say not the struggle naught availeth,	Arthur Hugh Clough	28
Scorn not the sonnet, though its strength be sapped,	Russell Hillard Loines	80
Serene, I fold my hands and wait,	John Burroughs	275
Set me over the main again,	Lee Wilson Dodd	95
She answered, standing dark against the west	Robinson Jeffers	107
She had an understanding with the years;	Scudder Middleton	229
She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes	William Shakespeare	171
She limps with halting painful pace	Arthur Davison Ficke	231
She moves as other women move	Harold Vinal	130
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,	Robert Burns	241
Sing out, my Soul, thy songs of joy;	William H. Davies	370
Sleep falls, with limpid drops of rain,	Elinor Wylie	129
Sleep, let me sleep, for I am sick of care;	Christina Rossetti	131
Sleep sweet within this quiet room,	Ellen M. Huntington Gates	133
Slip into sleep as easy as a gown	Isabel Fiske Conant	117

So happy were Columbia's eight,	Edward Augustus Blount, Jr. 82
Solitude is very sad,	William Allingham 324
So many gods, so many creeds,	Ella Wheeler Wilcox 245
Soon may the edict lapse, that on you lays	William Watson 280
Still let us go the way of beauty; go	Charles Hanson Towne 33
Stone-cutters fighting time with marble, you foredefeated	Robinson Jeffers 138
Stone walls do not a prison make,	Richard Lovelace 41
Such quiet gray and green!	Hermann Hagedorn 330
Such peaceful farms!	Nevah Trebor 369
Sundown is but the mortal eye's confusion,	Alfred Tennyson 126
Sweet and low, sweet and low	Alfred Tennyson 296
Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,	Jean Starr Untermyer 307
Tell it again in stronger tones	William Shakespeare 198
Tell me where is Fancy bred,	Elizabeth Barrett Browning 375
Thank God, bless God, all ye who suffer not	Arthur Guiterman 60
The Antiseptic Baby and the Prophylactic Pup	Charles Stuart Calver- ley 77
The auld wife sat at her ivied door,	Dante Gabriel Rossetti 190
The blessed Damozel lean'd out	E. F. Benson 22
The dawn of the everlasting day	Robinson Jeffers 209
The days shorten, the south blows wide for showers now,	Henry Van Dyke 369
The fire of love was burning, yet so low	Christopher Morley 201
The half-dream crumbles and falls through:	

# FIRST LINE INDEX

411

The heart is but a narrow space	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	160
The heavens declare the glory of God;	David	140
The littlest door, the inner door,	Mary Carolyn Davies	232
The little toy dog is covered with dust,	Eugene Field	213
The Lord is my shepherd;	David	39
The Mountain and the Squirrel	Ralph Waldo Emerson	148
The native drama's sick and dying.	Brander Matthews	64
The poet's song, the painter's art,	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	277
The quality of mercy is not strain'd	William Shakespeare	240
The rich man has his motor-car	Franklin P. Adams	76
The Saviour came. With trembling lips	Norman Gale	239
The soldier fought his battle silently.	Sophie Jewett	35
The week had gloomily begun	Carolyn Wells	65
The world has brought not anything	Anna Hempstead Branch	349
The world is so full of a number of things	Franklin P. Adams	358
The world is too much with us; late and soon,	William Wordsworth	305
The year's at the spring,	Robert Browning	371
There dwelt a man in faire Westmerland,	Unknown	7
Therefore, my friends, I say	Bliss Carman	279
There in close covert by some brook	John Milton	123
There is no escape by the river,	Richard Hovey	3
There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,	Lord Byron	310

There is strength in the soil;	Arthur Stringer	326
There is sweet music here that softer falls	Alfred Tennyson	122
There lies the port; the vessel puffs her sail:	Alfred Tennyson	17
There must be fairy miners	Wilfrid Thorley	170
These our actors,	William Shakespeare	298
They heard that she was dy- ing, and they came,	Robert Haven Schauf- fler	229
They say that dead men tell no tales!	Haniel Long	179
They went to sea in a sieve, they did;	Edward Lear	62
This house of flesh was never loved of me,	Leonora Speyer	42
Though now thou hast failed and art fallen, despair not because of defeat,	A. E.	13
Thou mayst of double ignor- ance boast,	William Cowper	147
Thou still unravished bride of quietness!	John Keats	299
Tiger, Tiger, burning bright	William Blake	183
Time flies,	Unknown	278
To one who has been long in city pent	John Keats	342
To suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;	Percy Bysshe Shelley	49
'Twould ring the bells of Heaven	Ralph Hodgson	205
Two voices are there; one is of the deep;	James Kenneth Stephen	79
Two voices are there; one is of the Sea,	William Wordsworth	317
Unc' Si, de Holy Bible say,	John B. Tabb	61
Unless I learn to ask no help	Sara Teasdale	14
Unto the deep the deep heart goes,	A. E.	352

# FIRST LINE INDEX

413

Up and rejoice, and know thou hast matter for revel, my heart!	Edith M. Thomas	268
Up heart, away heart,	Duncan Campbell Scott	100
Upon our eyelids, dear, the dew will lie,	Marguerite Wilkinson	328
Upon this trouble shall I whet my life	Angela Morgan	22
Up! up! my friend, and quit your books,	William Wordsworth	325
What are we set on earth for? Say, to toil;	Elizabeth Barrett Browning	277
What art thou, balmy sleep?	John B. Tabb	132
What! doubt the Master Work- man's hand	Ridgely Torrence	140
What is this life if, full of care,	William H. Davies	305
What shall I ask for the voyage I must sail to the end alone?	M. A. DeWolfe Howe	14
We are no other than a moving row	Edward Fitzgerald	146
We who have come back from the war,	Hervey Allen	106
When God had finished the stars and whirl of coloured suns	F. W. Harvey	84
When I consider how my light is spent,	John Milton	276
When I consider Life and its few years—	Lizette Woodworth Reese	375
When imperturbable the gentle moon	John Erskine	240
When, in disgrace with For- tune and men's eyes,	William Shakespeare	288
When lights are low, and the day has died,	Dorothy Parker	322
When the full-bosomed and free-limbed Spring	Shaemas O'Sheel	267

When you are old and gray and full of sleep Where floating shapes of stars and leaves Where the pines have fallen on the hillside Whether we climb, whether we plod,	William Butler Yeats 360 Gladys Cromwell 337 Duncan Campbell Scott 147 Lizette Woodworth Reese 46 Gilbert K. Chesterton 249 Leonora Speyer 19 William Wordsworth 45 Emily Dickinson 169 Austin Dobson 332 Anna Hempstead Branch 349 Franklin P. Adams 358 Eugene Field 127 Christopher Morley 121 Lewis Carroll 85 Maxwell Struthers Burt 334
White founts falling in the Courts of the sun, Who is the pioneer? Whose powers shed round him in the common strife, Will there really be a morning? With pipe and flute the rustic Pan The world has brought not anything	
The world is so full of a num- ber of things Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night Yet, in the end, you take us all, dear Sleep— "You are old, Father William," the young man said, You who are born of the hills,	

